











G XX-13

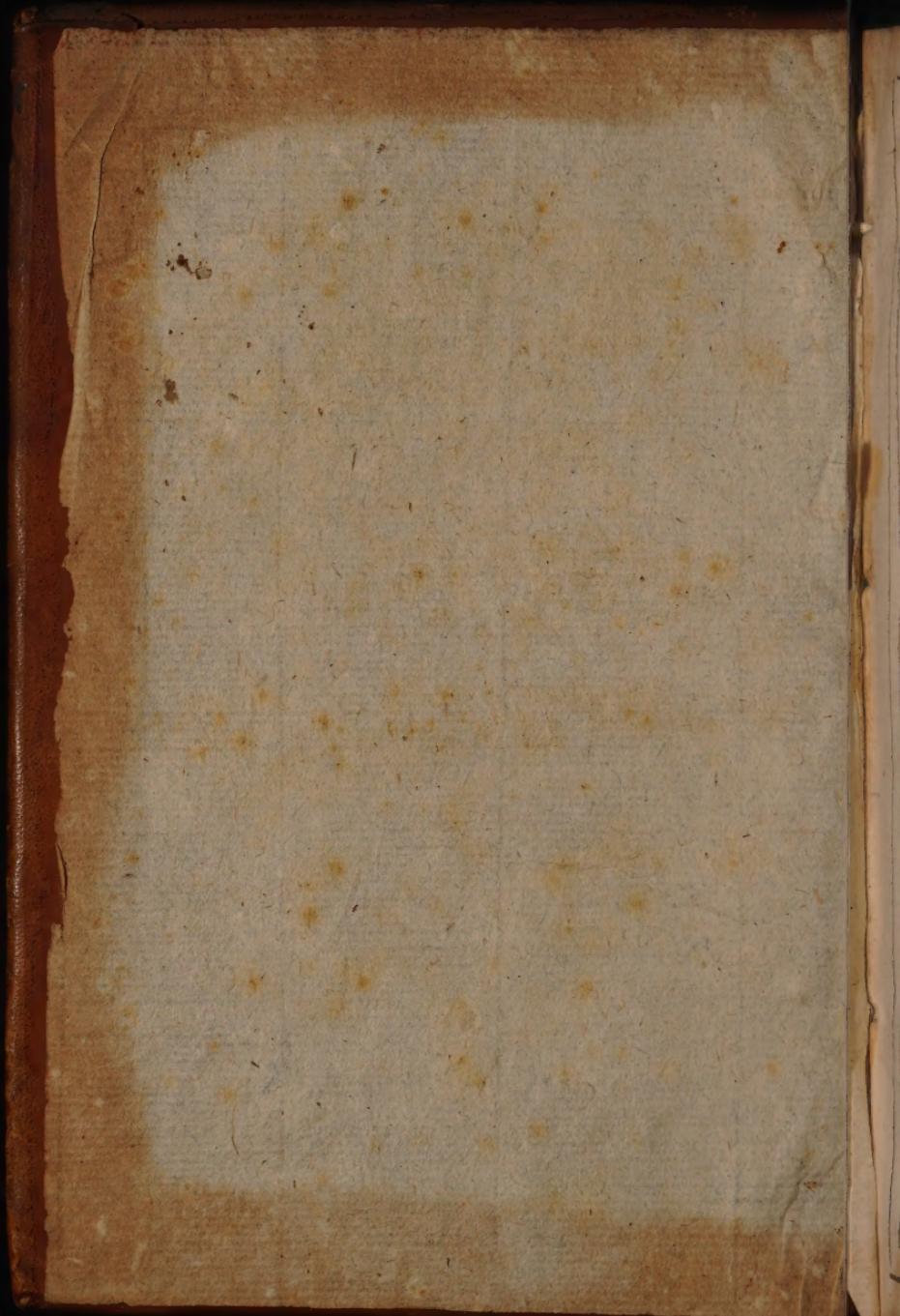
20753/A

63-C-38

29784

310

Sept 14/11 17<sup>5</sup> VIII 1901



מַה אָשֵׁב לִיהוֹת

O R,

A Serious Enquiry  
For a SUITABLE  
**R E T U R N,**  
FOR  
Continued LIFE, in and  
after a Time of  
**Great Mortality,**

BY A  
WASTING PLAGUE:  
(A N N O 1665.)

Answered in XIII. DIRECTIONS.

By T H O. DOOLITEL.

---

Psal. 116. 8. For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9. I will walk before the Lord in the Land of the living.

14. I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his people.

Isaiah 38. 18. For the Grave cannot praise thee, Death cannot celebrate thee; they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy Truth.

19. The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day, &c.

---

London, Printed by R. I. for J. Johnson, and are to be sold by A. Brewster, at the Threece Bibles at the west end of St. Pauls, and R. Boulter at the Turks-head in Cornhill, 1666.

CONTINUATION OF  
A HISTORY OF  
ART  
BY JAMES ELTON,  
COUNCILOR OF THE  
29784

A HISTORY OF  
ART  
IN  
PLAGUE  
(1665)





To such whom the Lord hath kept  
alive in the time of so great Death  
by the Plague in the Land , espe-  
cially in the City of London.

**H**e design of these lines, is  
neither to commend the  
Author , nor the Book,  
which in these few follow-  
ing sheets is presented to your view ;  
the former being as needless to them  
that know his Person, as the latter to  
them that read his Directions ; but  
I would commend the Subject (being  
so seasonable) to your perusal , and  
the Duties (being so necessary) to  
your Practice. It was the saying of

## The Epistle.

a Learned Divine , who had the honour of being made a Prisoner, as well as Minister of the Lord , That it was great pitty there were no more Prisoners of Jesus Christ , to write songs of his love: I will not say I could wish that more of our Citizens had in this late Dreadful Plague , remained in this, then Doleful place , which to the Countries seemed more formidable than a Prison ; but I believe that many of you whose Calling and Duty did tye your hands and feet, and shut you up in the City, have found such sweet experiences of the goodness and love of God , that they will be recorded ; And ---65. will be remembred by you with thankfulness so long as you live.

You have seen the Destroying Angel entering the City , and Death riding upon the Pale Horse Triumphant in the streets, Arrows flying, the sword

---

## The Epistle.

---

sword bathed, Garments rouling in blood , and this grim Conqueror breaking in upon Houses without resistance , taking Captive , Men, Wo-men and Children , and clapping them up in the Prison of the Grave; where they must remain fast bound in his chains of darkness , untill the opening of the doors , by him who hath the keys of the Grave , who ha-ving Conquered Death himself , will at his appearance loosen the Bonds of all Deaths prisoners , that they may stand before his Judgement Seat , to receive their Final Dooms . In the midst of which slaughter and Cap-tivity , the Captain of your Salva-tion bath stood by you , held his shield over you ; set his mark upon you , and given you singular experience of his Power and Goodness in your preser-vation . You have been in a storm , God hath shewn you his wonders in

---

## The Epistle.

---

the Deep, and when so many Ships have been cast away before your eyes, and so many Persons have been devoured by the cruel Waters, and your selves environ'd with waves on every side, yet the Lord hath kept you alive, like Jonah in the Belly of the Sea, or made a way for you to pass through, when so many not onely Egyptians, but Israelites have been drowned; you have been in the water, but the Lord hath been an Arke about you: You have been in the fire like the three Children, but the Son of God hath walked with you, and suppressed the violence of the fire, that it hath not prevailed over you; you have been like the Bush which Moses saw burning, but was not burn't, because God was in it. And when you look back upon those dark days, and black Bills of Mortality, where you have had account of so many

## The Epistle.

ny thousands dying for so many weeks together : Do you not wonder at your strange escape ? Do you not look upon your selves , as Brands pluckt out of the fire ? And must you not acknowledge it is the Lords mercy you are not consumed ? You who have continued in the City in the time of the Plague , when such throngs of people have been crowding out of this world daily into another , have had singular advantages of looking into and preparing for Eternity , which few think of with fixed seriousness , till they be awakened by some dangerous sickness , whereby withal they are usually so weakened in body and spirit , that they are rendred unfit for such cogitations ; but to be in such danger , whilst in so good health , and in such Leasure from encumbering employments , I doubt not but it hath effectually moved many of

## The Epistle.

you to soar aloft in your thoughts and  
Meditations, that you might take a  
view of the other Country, which the  
Scripture doth set forth, of the City  
which hath foundations, whose buil-  
der and Maker is God. I believe  
the wicked have had dreadful ap-  
prehensions of the burning lake, of the  
Ocean of Gods wrath, which every  
day they were ready to launch forth  
into, and that however some have  
been hardened, and are as bad, yea  
worse than before; yet I hope others  
have been so awakened with this  
dreadful Providence, that they have  
been effectually persuaded to Repen-  
tance and Faith in Christ, who alone  
can deliver from the wrath which is  
to come; I believe that others have  
had deeper impressions of Eternity up-  
on them, than ever they had in their  
lives, which the borders thereof, on  
which they have been walking have  
given

## The Epistle.

given them so near & frequent a prospect of; and I doubt not but all of you have made vows and promises to the Lord of a Holy conversation, of leaving those sins your conscience at that time upbraided you withal, and dedicating your lives to the Lord, if he would be pleased to spare your lives: Take heed of dropping asleep again after you have been awakned; of returning again unto sin after it hath been imbibited; of forgetting or abusing Gods mercy after such a wonderful preservation; retain the same thoughts of sins evil and the worlds vanity, of the worth of true Grace and Christs beauty; retain the impressions you had of Eternity, when you were so near it in your apprehensions; hath God laid obligations upon you by his preservations and deliverances? And have you laid obligations upon your selves by your purposes

---

## The Epistle.

---

poses and resolutions. Labor then to live up to your obligations, and if you be at a loss, what return to make to the Lord: You have by his Providence this little Book put into your hands to give you directions; receive them not as the bare counsel of man, but (so far as backt by the Scripture) as the Prescriptions of God, as if the Lord should speak to you from Heaven, and say, This is my will, these are your duties, and see that you perform them: Hereby you will both please the Lord, and rejoice the heart of the Author, and him who is

Your servant in the Lord

*Thomas Vincent.*

---

The



## The CONTENTS.

	Pages.
<b>T</b> He Preface or Introduction,	1, 2, 3.
DIRECTION I.	p. 4.
Containing two parts, viz. Since you live after this Plague, Be not worse, but Better.	
I. The first part of this Direction containeth seven Questions,	5.
Question I. Whether wicked men wax worse and worse ?	6.
Six things premised for Explication,	7, 8, 9, 10, 11.
Proved by { Scripture Instances, Arguments,	12, to 17. 18, to 24.
Question II. What are the several steps or gradations, whereby sin grows from a lowe bbe to its highest astings ? Or, Ten Rounds in the sinners Ladder to Hell,	24, to 35.
Where, seven things about Gods hardening wicked mens hearts,	32, 33.
Question III. Under what Dispensations wicked men wax worse and worse ?	35.
Viz. 1. Under Gods Providences, in Prosperity, p. 36, 37, 38. in Adversity, in Deliverances, 39. 40, 41, 42, to 46.	
2 Under Ordinances, Word, Sacrament,	47, 48.
Question IV. Why God is pleased to remove Judgements, though many men are worse than they were before ?	48, to 52.
	Question

## The Contents.

### Question V.

What are the aggravations of this great Impiety, to be worse,  
after Gods foret Judgments, than they were before?  
Answered in Ten particulars, p. 52, to 59

### AT THE Question VI. END

What are signs of a man waxing worse and worse?

Answered in 14 particulars, 59, to 68  
Where six restraints of sin, which keeping from sin do not  
prove truth of Grace, yet sin against, do prove height  
of sin, 63, 64, 65

### Question VII.

What Considerations may be useful to stop the stream of such  
mens wickednesse that are waxing worse and worse?

Seven Questions to such sinners, 68, 69, 70  
Six Directions to such sinners, 71, 72, 73, 74  
Eight Corollaries from this first part of this Direction, 75, 76  
77, 78

### II. The second part of the first Direction,

Since you live, be better after this Judgement than you  
were before, directed especially to the godly, 79  
Where, Ten Lessons to be learned by those in the City, that  
(by reason of the Plague) hath been a great House of  
Mourning, 80 to 89

Ten Aggravations of Gods Peoples sin, if they be worse in  
their spiritual condition after this Plague, than they  
were before, 90, 91, 92

Seven Positions, 93, &c.

Seventeen Arguments to Gods People to be better, 97-101

### DIRECTION II.

Since you live after this Plague, pay your Vows, and live up  
to your holy Purposes and Resolutions, which you made in  
time of danger, and fears of death, 102-115

Where,

## The Contents.

Where, Seven Reasons for care to keep your Resolutions, holy Purposes and Vows,	p. 108
Twenty Helps to perform your Resolutions, holy Purposes and Vows,	115
Fourteen Aggravations if you come short of your Resolutions, holy Purposes and Vows,	116, &c.
Where, Eleven signs of a Beloved sin;	ibid.

### DIRECTION III.

Since you live, and are free from, or cured of your bodily sickness, look after the cure of soul-sickness; take heed that you lie not under spiritual Judgments, when temporal Judgment is removed,	142
1 Sin is the souls sickness, in 6 particulars,	143, 144
2 Spiritual Judgments are worse than temporal, in seven particulars,	145-149
3 How a man may know whether he be healed of Soul-sickness, in six particulars,	149-152
4 How a soul-sick sinner should do for healing, in 8 particulars,	153
The excellency of Christ our Soul-Physician, in 5 particulars,	154, &c.
5 What those must do whom Christ hath healed of soul-sickness, to improve this Cure to the glory of God, in 4 particulars,	158, &c.

### DIRECTION IV.

Since you live after this Plague, be eminently exemplary in the capacity God hath set you,	161
An humble Exhortation to Magistrates, whom God hath preserved,	162, 163, 164
Subjects Duties to Magistrates in 6 particulars,	165, 166
Ministers Duties whom God hath spared in this Plague, in 4 particulars,	167-175
Peoples Duties whom God hath continued to their Ministers, Gover-	176

## The Contents.

Governours of Families Duties, whom God hath spared in this Plague, in respect of Family-Worship,	p. 177
§ 1 Why, in 8 particulars,	179, to 182
Where is shewed § 2 Wherein, in 5 particulars,	183—189
§ 3 How, in 4 particulars,	190, 191
Duties of Husbands and Wives whom God hath continued together after this Plague, viz. Mutual Love,	192, 193
Where is § What manner of Love it must be,	194, 195
shewed § Why they should thus love,	196, 197
§ Wherein they should manifest it,	198, 199
Duties of Parents whom God hath continued to Children, in 5 particulars,	200—206
Duties of Children, whom God hath continued to Parents, What, in 7 particulars: Why, in 6 particulars,	206—209
Duties of Masters § In 5 particulars,	210
and Servants, § In 11 particulars,	211—216

### DIRECTION V.

Since you live by Gods secret way of preservation,	
§ Watch against secret sins,	
§ Perform secret Duties,	217
§ Minde secret things in publick Duties,	
Where, Fourteen Arguments against secret sins,	219—231
Nine masked sins detected,	221, 222
Ten Preservatives against secret sins,	232, &c.
Four secret Duties,	235, 236
Six secret good things § in Publique	237, 238
Six secret sins § Duties,	239, 240

### DIRECTION VI.

Since you live after this Plague, be dead to the World,	241
Viz. To the Profits of the World,	242, 243
To the Honours of the World,	ibid.
To the Pleasures of the World,	245
	To

## The Contents.

To the Wisdom of the World, p.246  
How a man may know, whether he be dead to the  
World, 247, 248, 249

### DIRECTION VII.

Since you live, be dead to sin, and be buried with Christ, 250  
Believers are buried in 3 respects, 251  
Two differences in burial of our Friends, and of our  
Sins, 252  
Five things included in the Burial of sin, 253, 254  
Four things for Comfort to those who are buried with  
Christ, 255

### DIRECTION VIII.

Since you live after this Plague, walk in newnesse of life,  
256  
What newnesse of life doth not consist in, in 6 particulars,  
257  
What it doth consist in, in Ten particulars, 258  
The Excellencies of a New Life, in 10 particulars, 261  
The Hindrances of walking in Newnesse of Life, in six par-  
ticulars, 264

### DIRECTION IX.

Since you live after this Plague, keep upon your heart a  
constant sense of Gods distinguishing Providence in pre-  
serving of you, 265  
Six Helps so to doe, 267

### DIRECTION X.

Since you live, and many of your Relations dead, love God  
so much the more, by how much you have fewer Objects  
of your Love than you had before, 270

DIREC-

---

## The Contents.

---

### DIRECTION XI.

Since you live after this Plague, remember what Conscience did condemn you for, in time of fear of death, and avoid it; what it did commend you for, and do it, 271

### DIRECTION XII.

Since you live, after such danger of death, trust God for the future, 273  
What this trust is, 274  
Eight Arguments to trust in God, 275, 276, 277  
Six special times for trusting in God, 278

### DIRECTION XIII.

Since you live after this Plague, give thanks to God for your preservation, 279  
Three wayes how we must praise God for continued Life, 280  
Twelve Motives to praise God for continued Life, 282, &c.  
Six Helps to praise God for Continued Life, 288, &c.

---

DIREC-

---



## DIRECTIONS how to live after a wasting PLAGUE.

### QUESTION:

*How should those that have been preserved by God from the Grave in this time of Plague, live in some measure Answerably to so great a Mercy?*

**T**HIS is a Case of general concernment, to those many thousands whom God hath kept alive in a time of *Plague*, which hath swept so many thousands into their Graves, whose bodies are now rotting in the dust, and whose souls are entered into an unchangeable condition of happiness or misery; whose life is ended, whose time is past and gone, who are now receiving their wages or reward, according to what their state was found to be when the Plague removed them from time into eternity, from *this World*

B. into

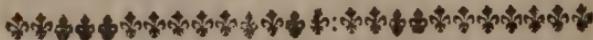
into that, which now they must be in for ever, without alteration or redemption. What Family is there in this great City, or what person is there in all those families, that are not concerned to enquire what signal and more than ordinary return they should make to God for such signal and more than ordinary preservation from the gates of death : who have walked upon the very borders of the Grave, and are yet alive, who have been nearer the brink of Eternity, and in more danger of being cut down than at other times, and yet are spared ; and are numbred amongst the living, and not reckoned nor made free amongst the dead.

It is the unquestionable and standing duty of all living to live to God, but there is a *super-added* Obligation upon all those whom God hath marked out for Life, when the *slaugthering Angel* was going from *Parish to Parish*, from house to house, to cut down those whom God had commissioned him to remove from hence. Oh ! should you not consider with your self, what it is that God expecteth at mine hands ? How would he have me for to live ? and what would God have me to doe ? What is the special work he hath reserved me for ? Hath God layd the Corpses of thousands in the *Church-yards*, and yet given me a little respite to act for my precious soul, and for his glory ? hath he reprieved me for a while, and am I not a living, walking Monument of his distinguishing Mercy, and unwearied Patience towards me ? When others are dead, I live ; when others must pray

no more, hear no more, God giveth me time  
as yet to do both, and all other duties in or-  
der to my eternal peace. Thus should you  
reason your self into your duty, and to a dili-  
gent Inquiry, *What you should doe to live in some  
measure answerably to so great a Mercy.*

But Reader, wilt thou first resolve in the fear  
and presence of that God that hath redeemed  
thy life from death, to make a conscientious  
use of any helps and directions so to doe? wilt  
thou indeed engage thy heart (before thou rea-  
dest any further) to use thy utmost diligence in  
practising and obeying what shall be from the  
Word of God discovered to thee to be thy duty?  
yea, in the Name of God I charge thee that thou  
doe it, as ever thou wouldest appear before the  
Barr of God with comfort, and give a good ac-  
count of this his patience and Providence to-  
wards thee, and of these Lines which now thou  
readest, that neither the one nor the other rise  
up in Judgement against thee, as an agrava-  
tion of thy sin, nor for the greater condemna-  
tion of thy soul. What dost thou say? wilt  
thou promise, and accordingly obey, or wilt  
thou not? If not, better thou hadst dyed in  
time, <sup>if</sup> plague, and fallen with others into the  
same common grave, than to out-live the Plague,  
and not out-live thy sin, to live longer to adde  
unto thy sin, and in the day of Gods patience  
towards thee, to be heaping up wrath against  
the day of wrath, and the revelation of the  
righteous judgement of God: but if thou wilt,  
I shall by Gods assistance proceed to resolve this

Important Case, in laying down these following Directions : which will also be of use to answer another Query, viz. How you may know whether God hath lengthened out your life in Mercy or in Judgement. If you live according to these following Rules, God hath spared you in mercy, if you live contrary to them, and dye so at last, I fear your escaping this Judgement will at last prove a Judgement to you. The first of these Directions will be more general, the rest shall be more particular.



## DIRECTION I.

**H**ath God spared you in time of Plague,  
*Then be better and not worse than you  
were before.* Those that before were  
bad, have now greater engagement  
to be good ; and those that were good before,  
are engaged by Gods merciful Providence to  
them to be better ; not only better than those  
that are bad, but better than themselves that  
before were good. In time of Plague you did  
enquire for the *best Antidote*, and for the *best*  
*Cordial* and Preservative, and should you not  
now the Plague is thus ceased, enquire what  
is your *best Return* you are to make to God,  
especially when in time of Plague, *Gods Pro-  
tection was your best Preservative, and the Spirits  
Comforts your chiefest Cordials.*

This

This Direction consisteth of two branches, and I will speak of them apart.

1 Be not worse than you were, Before the  
2 Be better than you were, Plague begun.  
And indeed if you be not better you will be worse, as afterwards will be made appear. Now because it is to be feared that some men will be worse after this dreadfull; and devouring, man-eating Judgement, than they were before, I shall more largely treat of this particular, if The first peradventure God may by these Lines prevent part of the in some so great an evil after so great a Plague. Where I shall speak to these particular Questions.

7 Questi-

Q. 1. Whether ungodly men doe oftentimes wax worse and worse, and why?

Q. 2. What are the several steps that men do take in sinfull wayes in their waxing worse and worse?

Q. 3. Under what Dispensations wicked men wax worse and worse?

Q. 4. Why God is pleased to remove Judgements, though many men are worse than they were before?

Q. 5. What are the Aggravations of this great Impiety to be worse after Gods sorest Judgement than they were before?

Q. 6. What are the signs of a man that waxeth worse and worse under all the Means that God doth use to make him better?

Q. 7. What considerations may be usefull to stop the stream of such mens wickedness, that yet are waxing worse and worse?

## SECTION I.

Question First. Whether ungodly men do often times wax worse and worse?

Some wax richer, and some wax better, and all men wax older, and many wax worser. 2 Tim. 3. 13. But evil men and seducers wax worse and worse; deceiving and being deceived. To encrease in Riches is not simply evil; to encrease in Grace is surely good. This increase is commanded: 2 Pet. 3. 18. But grow in Grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. It is commended, 1 Cor. 1. 5. In every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance and in all knowledge. It is to be prayed for, Luk. 17. 5. Lord encrease our faith. Col. 1. 9. For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire you may be filled with the knowledge of his will, in all wisdom and spiritual understanding. Vers. 10. That ye may walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitfull in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God. But to encrease in sin, and to grow in wickednes, especially after men have seen Gods displeasure against sin, in a wasting Plague, is an evil to be lamented, if we could, with tears of blood. When instead of adding grace to grace, 2 Pet. 1. 5, 6, 7. they add sin to sin; to Drunkenness they add Adultery; to Passion Malice, to Malice Revenge. Some men make such progress in sin by little and little, till (as all the little Channels meeting in one place) become a common Sewer of all filthiness, and

and impiety; *Sinks of sin and nasty dunghills of all uncleanness.*

Let me premise these six particulars, and I will pass to the proof of this first thing,

1. That the Nature of man is wonderfully depraved, and in all men (except Christ) equally sinfull. For six things promised, for explanation.

First, All men are equally under the guilt of Adams first transgression.

Secondly, All men are equally deprived of Originall righteousness.

Thirdly, All men have equally the seeds of all sin in their nature, all naturally prone to all sin, Gen. 6. 5. though by reason of the temperament of the body, some men might be more inclined to one sin than to another, yet all sin is seminally and radically in every mans nature, all men by nature are equally under the curse of the Law, deserve the wrath of God, and equally liable to the torments of hell, Ephes. 2. 3.

2. That every sin that men commit is of a damning nature, and though some sins in comparison of others might be called little sins, yet in respect of the great God against whom they are committed, no sin is small. Though degrees of sin, and inequality of sinning, have greater degrees of torment, and shall have inequality in sufferings, yet eternall death is the wages of the sinallest sin. Therefore let no man think, while I speak of the increase of sin, that he is good, because he is not so bad as others grow to be.

3. That in the world there are severall sizes and degrees of sinners, as in the Church there are

severall sizes and degrees of believers.\* In the Church there are, Fathers, Young men, Children, 1 Job. 2. 13. And Babes, 1 Pet. 2. 1. So

\* *Pendet hoc [peccati] differentia graduum (1) A respectu personæ a qua admittitur. (2) A genere & natura rei, (3) Ab intentione & remissione actus. (4) ratione et modo patrandi. (5) A circumstantiis loci, temporis, &c.* Ames med. p. 63.

there are severall sizes of sinners. Some morall men, some openly prophanes: some are great swearers and great drunks, Ringleaders to sin; the Devils Lieutenants, provoking others to sin, and encouraging them therein. Some are chief among sinners, Luk. 19. 2. Some drink in Iniquity like water. Job

15. 16. Some are drawn to sin, and some draw sin to them, and that as with Cart-ropes, Isa. 5. 18. some commit sin, and tremble at it: and some commit sin and rejoice at it. Prov. 2. 14. some commit sin, and are terrified at it when they have done it: some commit sin and make a mock and sport of sin, when they have done it, Pro. 10. 23. & 14. 9. some commit sin with great remorse and reluctance, and others commit sin with as great and eager greediness, Eph. 4. 18. 19. Adreadfull text, *Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the Life of God, through the Ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart, vers. 19. Who being past feeling, have given themselves over to lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.* These are sinners of a great Magnitude, if you weigh the things spoken of them. (1) *Having their understandings darkned.* \* The word doth either

\* *Διάνοια*, understanding signifieth the faculty it selfe, or the ratiocination, or

or reasoning of the understanding, and it is true in both respects, their understandings are dark and ignorant, and their reasonings are dark and obscure.

(2) Being alienated from the Life of <sup>the</sup> <sup>other</sup> <sup>anima-</sup> God, i.e. \* That Life, that God commands and approveth, they are too much acquainted with <sup>this</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>Caro</sup> sensuall, flesh-pleasing, swinish life: but they <sup>the</sup> <sup>Deo.</sup> <sup>Vitam</sup> are utter strangers to an holy, self-denying, sin <sup>Dei</sup> <sup>appel-</sup> mortifying Life: because of the ignorance that <sup>lat.</sup> <sup>vitam</sup> is in them, as a bruit doth not know the life of <sup>deus vivit</sup> reason; so sinners are ignorant of the Life of <sup>in suis:</sup> God. (3) Because of the blindness, (more pro- <sup>quamq;</sup> perly) the hardness of their heart; πλεγωτις. <sup>principiter.</sup> This word is sometimes rendred blindness, some- <sup>approbat.</sup> times hardness, because they are conjunct, a Beza in blind heart is a hard heart, and a hard heart is a loc.

blind heart; it signifieth the thick skin that cover-  
eth the palmes of the hands of hard labourers,  
that they can handle nettles, and in that part of  
their hand have no feeling of the stingings, as o-  
thers are sensible of. There is a thick skin hath  
over grown the hearts of some sinners, that they <sup>\* Anm.</sup> <sup>γνώσθαι.</sup> are (4) past \* feeling, unsensible as a stone,  
who are said to have their consciences seared as  
with an hot Iron. But though they feel not their  
sin here, they shall feel the torments due for sin  
in the life to come. The hideous howlings, and  
gnashings of teeth amongst the damned, speak  
plainly that they feel the punishment of sin.  
(5) Have given themselves over to lasciviousness,  
sometime sinners are said to sell themselves to  
work wickedness, as Ahab, 1 King. 21. 25.  
sometimes are said to give themselves to wicked-  
ness,

ness, which denotes their constancy, and complacency in working wickedness, as when St. Paul commanded *Timothy* to give himself to reading, he saith, *Give thy self wholly to them,* 1 Tim. 4. 15. ἐν τοῖς ἀστι. *Be thou in these things,* a mans heart is in those things he is given to, a Schollar that is given to his Book, a drunkard that is given to drinking, when his cup is in his hand, his heart is in the cup. *He is in drink* is our proverb, when the drink is in him. God and Christ should dwell in their heart, but their heart is in their sin, and sin is in their heart. (6) *To work*, They work at sin as for gain, when it is the loss of the soul, that will be the issue. Sin indeed is a hard labour, and greatest drudgery: sinners work and damnation will be their wages; they should be working out their salvation; but they are working out their damnation, they are *Labouring* for hell, and taking pains to undoe themselves; and what is it they are so much employed in; (7) *In uncleanness*, in the extent and latitude of it, working all manner of uncleanness, and that (8) *with greediness*, or with \* *covetousness*. Wicked men are as eager after sin, as a covetous man is after a good bargain, they are covetous to commit sin. But *Bеза*, renders it *Certatum*, contending and striving who may sin most, as if they could not get to damnation soone enough, or sure enough.

<sup>9</sup>εγ Πλεο-  
ξια. i. e.  
quasi aga-  
etur de lu-  
cro ita ut  
alius alium  
superare  
contendat.  
Beza in  
loc.

4. That the reason why sin doth not rise to its height in all men, is not from themselves but from God. It is God that sets bounds to the Ocean of

of mens lusts that they should no more overflow. God in great measure by restraining grace dammeth up the fountain of sin, that it sendeth not forth so many streames as in others it doth. *Gen. 20.6.* ---for I also withheld thee from sinning against me, therefore suffered I thee not to touch her. But some God giveth up unto their lusts, *Rom. 1.24, 26.*

5. That men stand not at a stay, in virtue, or in vice, in holiness, or wickedness: If a man doth not increase in grace, likely he is decreasing, so if a man be not mending he is growing worse; like rotten things every day are worse and worse; more feared, if not softned; more resolved to sin if not reclaimed. Of good it is said, *Non progreedi est regredi;* not to goe forward, is to go backward; of wicked, I say, *Non regredi est progreedi;* not to go backward from sin, is to go forward in sin.

6. That wicked men might seem to mend in one thing, and waxe worse in another, and so they do not leave their wickedness, but only change it, as one that was a prodigall and licentious, turns to be niggardly and covetous.

## S E C T. II.

**T**Hese things premised, I shall shew that oftentimes wicked men grow worse and worse; and therefore will appear that this advise is not unseasonable, after such a thunders voice of judgement, as this Plague hath been. This

This will be manifest { From Scripture,  
By Arguments.

Scriptures shewing First, The Scriptures evidencing this, that many wax men oftentimes grow worse, and are more wicked, are such as these, Psal. 1. 1. Bleſſed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners: nor sitteth in the seat of the scornfull. In which Scripture there are nine words that set forth the progress of men in sinning; and their comming up to the height of wickednes gradatim.

Psal. 1. v.  
1, opened,

	obstinacy, sed.	Counsel.
	Sinful Objects,	Way.
		Seat.
		Walk.
Three respect	Sinfull Actions,	Stand.
		Sit.
		Ungodly.
	Sinfull Persons,	Sinners.
		Scornfull.

And every third of these includes the second, and the second includes the first, non contra, every scorner is a sinner, and every sinner is ungodly, but every ungodly person is not a sinner, i.e. νᾱτ εξοχη̄, emphatically, as the word is sometimes used, Luk. 7. 37. And behold a woman, in the City, that was a sinner, i.e. a great and notorious sinner, and every such sinner is not scornfull. Sitting includeth [standerh] and doth suppose it, for a man must stand before he sits in a wicked way; and standing supposeth a man first to come into that way, or to that seat in which he sits, but not contrary, a wicked

wicked man may walk in that way in which he doth not stand, and he might stand in that way in which he doth not sit, and so of the rest. Now here observe *Davids climax* or gradation, setting forth the progresse of wicked men in sinning. First they walk, then they stand, next they sit. First they are ungodly, then they are great sinners, next they are scornfull: For the fuller opening of this Scripture to see mens growth in sin, I will review them.

*First,* The *Objects*, about which wicked men are conversant, which were noted to be *three*, <sup>אַתָּה עִזְבֹּן</sup>

1. *Counsel*, <sup>a</sup> Wicked men consult how they <sup>Tam id</sup> may satisfy their lusts, they deliberate how they <sup>quod con-</sup> <sup>ficiuntur,</sup> may get an opportunity to sin. Thus the mali-  <sup>quam</sup> cious man studies revenge, and the Adulterer <sup>quod consi-</sup> contrives secrecy, *Psal. 36. 4. He deviseth mis-* <sup>lio effici-</sup> *chief upon his bed,* and the Devil is near his pil- <sup>tur. Bith.</sup> low to be his counsellour.

2. *Way*, <sup>b</sup> Manner of life is set out by way, <sup>דֶּרֶךְ</sup> in Scripture, mens practises are their way, a <sup>b</sup> man that hath a good trade and thrives there- <sup>Mos con-</sup> in, we say, he is in a good way; and so the <sup>suetudo,</sup> profession, and serving of God in such a manner <sup>studium</sup> is called a way, *Act. 9. 2. so that a wicked man* <sup>qua sunt</sup> maketh sin his profession and trade. Thus the <sup>qua</sup> common drunkard by his daily wickedness pro- <sup>per quas</sup> fesseth himself a drunkard, that is his way. <sup>incedunt,</sup> <sup>versantur-</sup> <sup>que. Bith.</sup>

3. *Seat*, By frequent commission they settle themselves on their lees, then fixe their abode in the house of sin, They lye down and like swine wallow in their iniquity, *Psal. 36. 4. He* *deviseth mischief upon his bed, he setteth himself*

in a way that is not good: They first consult, then act, then settle in their sin.

Secondly, The Actions which were also three.

\* **לָבַד** 1. They walk, \* they take delight in their sin Ambulavit as a man doth in a pleasant walk; and as the metaphorur de patur vita, mori bus & acti- etibus. Devill (with whom they walk) in walking to and fro to tempt and devoure souls: a godly man might possibly step into a sinfull way, but a wicked man walketh therein.

2. They Stand, Next they become obdurate and shameleſs in sin, they are not ashamed of their oathes, and drunkenness, and open prophanations of the Sabbath; a godly man might fall into sin, but he doth not stand in it; he doth not persist in it, but wicked men will stand and justify themselves in wickedness and plead for it.

3. They Sit, As men secure, will persevere in evil; a man that sits intends to stay, it being a gesture more remote from motion than standing is.

\* Nomen plurale absque fin. three.

1. The Ungodly, a man that sins and repents not is an Ungodly man, Septuagint, ἀσεβος.

2. Then they are Sinners, i. e. notoriously wicked as was before shewed; **עֲוָנִים** \* it signifieth habituall sinners.

3. Then they are Scornfull, will be scorner of reproofs, and scorner of the way of holiness, and then are come to such height in sin, that Solomon forbids to reprove them as men scarce reclaimed, Prov. 9. 7, 8. **עֵינָם** which the Septuagint

translating translate λοιμῶν, Pests, Plagues. Tertullus the Orator called the Apostle Paul, λοιμὸν a Pest, a Plague, pestilent fellow, *Act. 24. 5.* but by the Septuagint, scornful sinners are λοιμοί, the pests of a place. Thus from this Scripture you have the progress men make in sin, accurately described by the Psalmist.

Thus Cain waxed worse and worse, and did grow in sin, *Gen. 4.*

1. He dealt hypocritically with God, *vers. 4.* He brought to God of the fruit of the ground, but kept back his heart. (2) He envied his brother Abel, and the grace of God that appeared in him, *1 Joh. 3. 12.* and he offered to God and persecuted his brother to death, *Gen. 4. 8.* (3) He lyeth before an all-knowing God, speaking falsely, *vers. 9.* (4) He flies in the face of God, as if God had charged him with that which was not his duty. *Am I my brothers keeper?* (5) He despaireth of mercy, *vers. 13.* *My punishment is greater than I can bear, or, My sin is greater than that it may be forgiven.* (6) He flyes from God, *vers. 16.* (7) He takes up with the pleasures and profits of the world without God, *vers. 17.* So Cain increased in wickedness.

So did Ahab, *1 King. 21.*

1. He seeth Naboths Vineyard. (2) He doth covet it, and unlawfully desire that which was another mans, *vers. 2.* and would have bought that which Naboth had not a power to sell, because it was the Inheritance of his Fathers, *vers. 3.* and *Numb. 36. 7.* (3) He was discontent

at *Naboths* answer, though he gave him the Word of God as the reason of his denial, ver. 4. (4) He doth unfaithfully report the words of *Naboth*, as is usual with wicked men to doe, vers. 6. He leaves out the reason of *Naboths* denial, *Because it was the Inheritance of his Fathers*, (5) He was guilty of *Naboths* death, suffering *Jezebel* to use his Seal to effect it, vers. 8. And *Elijah* the Prophet chargeth *Ahab* with his death, as being guilty of his blood, vers. 19. (6) He takes possession of that which was none of his own, and which he got with the shedding of innocent blood, contrary to the command of God, *Ezek. 46. 18.*

The like steps you might perceive in *Jezebels* sin; and if you trace her, you will find her step by step to come up to an height of sin.

I. She approves of *Ahab*s unlawfull desire, vers. 7. (2) She resolves to get by violence what *Ahab* did sinfully desire, vers. 7, 8. (3) She makes her husband guilty of blood by gaining his consent to that which he would not act with his own hand, vers. 8, 19. compared. (4) She draweth other men, and makes them partakers of her sin; the Elders and Nobles, vers. 8, 9. (5) She causeth two wicked men to take a falle Oath against *Naboth*. (6) She suggesteth the Charge that should be brought against him, which was high and false, ver. 10. *Let them swear that Naboth did blaspheme God and the King*; when indeed *Naboth* did neither. (7) She prophanes Gods Ordinance, *she proclaimed a Fast*; she colouteth her wickedness with

with Religious pretenses, (8) She obtains the murder of *Naboth*, vers. 13. They stoned by *Jezebel's* counsel an innocent man, to death. This was the growth and gradation of *Jezebel's* wickedness, till it became monstrous great.

So *Judas* encreased in wickedness, and grew worse and worse.

(1) He was an hypocrite. (2) A Theife, *Joh.* 12. 4, 5, 6. (3) A traitour to his Lord. (4) He despaired of mercy. (5) He murdered himself.

The growth of sin is intimated in that expression of the holy-Ghost, *Gen.* 15. 16. *The iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.* It was increasing, but their measure was not full, sin would increase *In infinitum*; but there is a measure that a swearer, or a drunkard, and all wicked men shall fill up, and then God will call them to an account; *Mat.* 23. 32. *Fill ye up then the measure of your Fathers.* Thus from the word of God I have shewn that wicked men do grow in sin, and wax oftentimes worse and worse.

---

### S E C T. III.

Secondly, **A**rguments drawn from Reason do evidence this, that wicked men are apt to grow in sin; I will take up with three only, least I be too large in this Direction. And they are taken,

First, *A natura peccati*, From the Nature of sin.

C . . . . . Secondly

Argu-  
ments  
proving  
wicked  
men wax  
worse.

From sin.

Sin dispos-  
eth the  
heart to  
sin.

Sin begets  
sin.

Secondly, *Ab impulsu Diaboli*, From the In-  
stigation of the Divell.

Thirdly, *Ab absentia contrarii*, From the ab-  
sence of that which should keep them from fin-  
ning more and more. *Removetur prohibens.*

I. This appears from the Nature of sin  
that is predominant in ungodly men, that  
swayes, and Byasseth them in all their actions,  
and ruleth in them and exerciseth authority o-  
ver them.

1. One sin doth incline and dispose the heart to  
sin again: The first sin inclined all men to com-  
mit more, where grace is predominant, the  
heart is inclined to love God, and to obey  
God, the generall scope of such a mans life, and  
the bent and inclination of his heart is towards  
God and duty, to grow in grace, and become  
better and better. Now *Contrariorum contra-  
ria est ratio & natura*. Sin doth dispose the  
heart to sin, and to depart from God more and  
more, *Heb. 3. 12*. It makes the bent of the  
heart to Backslide further and further from  
God, *Hos. 11. 7*. It makes the heart set to do  
evill, *Eccles. 8. 11*. *The heart of the sons of men  
is fully set in them to do evil*. As is the tide to  
the boate, so is sin to mans heart.

2. *Sin is of a multiplying nature*, as sin commit-  
ted inclineth the heart to the iteration of the  
same sin, so one sin begets another, of another  
kind, as drunkenness and gluttony, begets lust  
and malice, revenge; as one circle in the wa-  
ter multiplies to twenty, out of one root of  
a tree grow many armes, out of one arme, many  
branches

branches, out of every branch many twigs.  
From the same fountain proceed many stremes,  
from the same body of the Sun, many Beames.  
So from one sin are many multiplied, So Adams  
first sin hath multiplied *Innumerabley*.

3. *In wicked men there is a complication and a connexion of sins,* Sins thus multiplied are linked <sup>ed</sup> to sin.  
one to another; and are twisted together, as there  
is a chaine of graces in a godly man, that if you  
draw one link you move the whole chaine;  
when you exercise Faith upon a promise, (sup-  
pose) of eternall Life, this sets all his graces  
on exercise, as one wheele in a Watch moveth  
all the rest: Faith applying this promise, stir-  
reth up love to God that made the promise, and  
hath prepared the thing promised, it inflames ho-  
ly desires after it, & desires put on to diligent in-  
deavours to obtain it; it begets a lively hope, which  
earnestly, yet patiently waiteth for the possession  
of it. So there is a concatenation of sin, therefore  
sin is compared to a body, in which all the mem- Rom. 6.6.  
bers by sinewes and ligaments are knit together;  
that though all the members do not grow, to  
an equall quantity, but some are bigger, some  
lesse; yet all do proportionably grow; so though  
all sins in a wicked man are not of the same  
magnitude, but in some drunkennes is greatest,  
in some pride, in some covetousnes, yet all sin is  
growing in them, and therefore must necessarily  
be worse and worse: as unbelief makes a sinner  
fearless of Gods threatnings, and fearlesnes  
makes him secure, and security hardneth his  
heart, and when his heart is hard, and his

Conscience feared, he will be very bad.

Sin infects. 4. *Sin is of an infectious nature*, an infectious disease doth not only spread unto others, as one man sick of the Plague may infect a whole Parish, but getteth nearer and nearer to his heart, and seizeth upon his very vitals, that he waxethicker and thicker, and at last brings him to his grave: So one sin doth not only infect others, as one drunkard inticeth another to the same sin, but sin encroacheth more into the sinners heart and affections, and brings him more and more into bondage to it, and so makes him worse and worse, as a man that was wont to take a cup too much, at length is brought to frequent drunkenness, till at last it brings him to Hell and to damnation irrecoverably, where he is as bad as he can be.

Sin is unsatiable. 5. *Sin is of a craving and unsatiable nature*, therefore those that would satisfie their Lusts, must needs in length of time be very bad. There are four things which are never satisfied, and never say, *It is enough*, Prov. 30.15,16. and sin may make a fifth: For though a man drudge under sin all his dayes, yet it thinks the Sinner hath not done enough for it. The Horse-leech hath two daughters, crying, Give, give: such a thing is sin, that never leaves sucking the heart-blood of the Sinner, till it hath sucked him to death. *Sin cannot cease to ask, and sinners know not how to deny*; and they must be wicked indeed, that will be as wicked as sin can make them.

I might run through the several kinds of sin, and shew how they are never satisfied: The

Egypt-

Egyptians thought that the *Israelites* never made  
brick enough : and sin thinks the sinner never is  
enslaved enough, that he never doth obey enough;  
but I will briefly instance but in three.

First, Covetousness is unsatiable : it never saith, It is enough : It is not satisfied with having, nor in seeing what it hath, Eccles. 4. 8. and 5. 10. and therefore puts the Worldling to go drudge again. *Crescit amor nummi, &c.*

Secondly, *Revenge* is uniatiable. Malice never thinks it hath done enough, and therefore puts on the malicious to consult, to contrive, and never to be at rest till he hath been more injurious to the person that is the object of his malice.

Thirdly, Lust and uncleanness is unsatiable, and therefore such as are addicted to it, and would have it satisfied, must be very wicked, *Oculi sunt* for they never do it. 2 Pet. 2. 14. Ὁφθαλμὸς in amore ἔχοντες μετὸς μοιχαλίδος, having eyes full of dutes. the Adulteress, the very looks of their eye betrays the lust of their heart; and it follows, And cannot cease from sin, therefore will proceed to great Impiety.

## S E C T. IV.

I I. **T**HAT wicked men will grow in sin, appears from the instigation of the Devil, who is unweariedly diligent to tempt unto sin, and to adde one iniquity unto another: and that because he rules in their hearts, and takes them

captive at his pleasure, 2 Tim. 2. 26. *A man will be very wicked, that will sin as often as the Devil tempts.* A man is never so bad, but the Devil would have him to be worse; *Judas was an hypocrite before, but yet Satan put it into his heart to be more vile, in betraying Christ, Job. 13. 2.* Satan tempting without, and sin inclining within, Satan never ceasing to tempt, and Sinners not knowing how to resist, will be growing (like the Crocodile from an Egge) to a stupendous magnitude.

## S E C T. V.

Absence of III. Grace. **T**HAT wicked men will grow in sin, appears from the absence of that which should restrain them. If a man hath drunk in poyion, and hath no *Alexipharmacum*, or Antidote, his sickness will grow upon him. Wicked men want that which should preserve them from sin; as

i. *The Fear of God:* This is that which causeth a man to shun evil. *Job 1. 1. Job was a man fearing God, and eschewing evil.* Prov. 8. 13. *The fear of the Lord is to hate evil.* But where the fear of the Lord is not, there the flood-gates are pulled up: If the Devil tempt a man that feareth not God, to sport on the Lords day, he will do it; to omit Prayer, he will doe it; yea, if there were no Devil to tempt him, he would run on in sin. This is brought in as the cause of crying sins, Rom. 3. 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18. Ma-

18. Many sins there are enumerated, and at the clost of all is, *There is no fear of God before their eyes.* Abraham dared not to trust himself with a people that did not fear God, Gen. 20.

11. *Abraham said, Because I thought, surely the fear of God is not in this place; and they will slay me for my wives sake.*

2. Wicked men want serious Consideration, that should keep them from being worse; they do not seriously consider of Death and Judgment, of the Wrath of God, of the Torments of Hell; nor of Gods Omnicience, that he alwayes sees them. Hos. 7. 2. *They consider not in their hearts, that I remember all their wickedness, now their own doings have beset them about, they are before my face:* Nor of his Omnipresence, that he is always with them and by them; they consider not, If I sin, I shall lose my soul, and it will cost me bitter tears or bitter torments: They do not weigh in their serious thoughts, the greatness of their danger, the heavines of Gods wrath, nor the eternity of the miseries of another world. God complains of the want of Consideration as the great cause of the height of sin,

*Isa. 1. 2, 3, 4.*

3. Wicked men want a firm assent to the verity of Gods Word, that they doe not verily believe the truth of Gods threatnings; but they have a secrect hope that it shall goe well with them, whateuer they doe, and whateuer God saith. They hear of the evil of sin, and of the torments of Hell, but they feel nothing for the present, and fear nothing for the future, and

C 4 there-

therefore goe on to adde drunkenness to thirst, Deut. 29. 19, 20, 21. And it come to passe when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bles his self in his heart, saying I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to adde drunkenness to thirst. Vers. 20. The Lord will not spare him, but then the anger of the Lord, and his Jealousie shall smoak against that man, and all the Curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the Lord shall blot out his Name from under Heaven.

4. Wicked men want a lively tender Conscience, which should warn them that they sin not, and accuse them, and threaten them with damnation, if they doe. Many have cauterized Consciences, 1 Tim. 4. 2. Where Conscience is dead, or sleepy, or feared, there iniquity will abound.

---

### S E C T. V I.

Question What are the several steps and gradations whereby  
Second. sin growes from a low ebbe to its highest actings?

**T**Here are ten steps to the highest actings of sin, five of which are common to good and bad, the other five proper to the wicked and ungodly. Many Hypocrites may goe half way with the godly in that which is good, but never (while such) goe quite thorow. So too often a man that is godly goes half way with the wicked in sinning, but never goes quite thorow

thorow with them in all the circumstances of sin,  
The rounds in the Sinners Ladder to hell are  
these ten :

10 rounds  
in the sin-  
ners Lad-  
der to hell.

1. Original Concupiscence.
2. Temptation.
3. Inclination.
4. Consent.
5. Action.
6. Custome.
7. Habit.
8. Hardness contracted.
9. Hardness Judicial.
10. Consummation or final Impenitence.

Of these briefly in their order.

I. *Natural Concupiscence*, or the Viciousness Natural of our Nature, which is in Infants, this is as Concurrence the Tinder or the Gun-powder whereby our p'science. Natures are apt to take fire at the least spark. This is a sin, because it is the absence or privation of that rectitude which ought to be in our Nature; it is a fruit and punishment of *Adams* first sin, and an immediate consequent of the loss of our Original Righteousness. This is *fomes peccati*: like to that wherewith the fire is kindled or kept burning; called the Old Man, sinful Sin, the body of Sin, sin dwelling, Law of Members.

II. Then there is some *Temptation*, solicita- Tempta-  
tion, suited to this corrupt Principle, either by  
the Devil or wicked men: or some Object pre-  
sented to a man that might stirre up and ex-  
cite

cite this internal principle of Corruption in our hearts, and though all men have the seeds of all sin, yet Satan observing mens different constitutions hath different baits, (as men have several baits, for several fish) some he soliceth to drunkenness, others to uncleanness, and others to covetousnes: Where note, that Satan hath a wonderful advantage of us, which he had not in our first Parents before the first sin; for there was nothing in their hearts that was corrupt, and yet how did the Devils temptation together with the Object set before their eyes, prevail over them! What the warm Sun is to the stiff and frozen Serpent, it doth enliven it, and then it sendeth forth its venom, and useth its sting; that a Temptation, or an Object, proposed is, to our corrupt Natures. Some call this *Abstraction*, a drawing the minde off from good to evil.

Inclina-  
tion.

Jam 1.14.  
is inticed,  
Sezaſb.  
edos, the  
word fig-  
nifieth  
baiting, as  
men doe  
bait for  
fishes.

III. Then there ariseth some *Inclination* in the soul, or an *bankerizing* of the heart after that sinful Object; an entring into a parley with the Devil, minding of the motion made by the Tempter, thinking further of the committing of the sin. This is called *Inescation*, (as the Fish delighteth to play with the bait) or *Visio-  
sus motus*, joyned with some titillation or delight of the heart therein. The first motions of the heart, that are *primo primi*, though they be involuntary, and before consent of will, and the judgement against them, yet are sins, (1) Because they are *motus ataxios*, disorderly moti-  
ons

ons of the heart ; (2) Because they be forbid- Rom. 7. 7.  
den by the Law of God, and (3) Hinder our <sup>14, 15, 16,</sup>  
Love to God. 17.

IV. Next is the *Compliance and consent of Consent.* the will, yielding to the temptation, and closing with the motion made concerning such an act upon such an Object. The Will as queen and commander in the soul, makes a decree to close with the temptation, and to close with and consent unto the solicitation to sin, upon the understandings mistake in its comparative judgement, apprehending and dictating to the will that to be good which indeed is evil, or the sensitive appetite moving the will by the mediation of the understanding, allureth it unto consent ; and this is the *conception of sin,* Jam. 1. 14, 15. *But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust and entised, then when Lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin, &c.*

V. When the Will hath consented it layes a Action. despotical or flat *Injunction* on the Members of the body to execute and proceed to action, and this is the actual commission of sin in the execution, in Imperate acts. Thus when *Judas* had consented to betray Christ, he goes forth and covenants with Christ's crucifyers, and betrays him. Thus the eye moveth to behold, and the hand to act that which the will consenteth to and commands. Thus far it is the unhappiness of the people of God in their state of imperfection,

fection, to yield. David had a principle of corruption, then an Object proposed, then wicked suggestions arose or were injected into his minde, then his will consented, and then proceeded to the actual commission of his after-bitterly-lamented sin.

## Iteration.

VI. Then wicked men proceed to the frequent Iteration of the same sin, till it becomes customary. A wicked man is drunk till it is his custom to be so, and to swear till it becomes his custom to do so. This is a great progress made in sin, it is great growth, and such will be hardly reclaimed. *Jer. 13. 23. Can the Æthiopian change his skin, or the Leopard his spots? then may you who are accustomed to do evil, learn to do well.* *Æthiopem latare* is to labour in vain. Ministers endeavour to reclaim men accustomed to swearing, and lying, and drunkenness, and they preach in vain, and study and pray in vain, as to any success usually upon such mens hearts. It is the commendation of a man to be accustomed to a thing, if it be good, for a Christian to say, it is his custom to pray; and a Minister, it is his custom to preach; though it is not good, that the one pray out of custom, nor the other preach customarily: *To have it customary to perform holy dutyes is good, but to do them customarily is evil.* Thus it was Christs custom, or he was wont to preach and teach the people. But it is an aggravation to be accustomed to a thing if it be evil, and if it be gross, it is a sign of a graceless person: Though some carnal men

when

when reproved for their often swearing , say , I thought no harm , it is only a custom I have got , and I cannot leave it : A custom ! why that is the aggravation and growth of thy wickedness , and thou dost as foolishly alledge that to extenuate thy sin , which indeed doth aggravate thy sin ; as a Thief accused before the Judge for stealing should plead , it was his custom so to doe . Now sin is become the *profession* of the sinner , and he goes to his sin as customarily as an Artificer to his Shop or Work-house ; but it is not the custom of Gods people to make a custom of committing gross sins . *David* did to the wounding of his soul *once* commit Adultery , but it was not his *Custome* so to doe . *Peter* at one time did deny his Lord , but it was not his custom so to do . It is not the custom of a gracious person *often* to *commit* the same grosse sin , but it is his custom *often* to *lament* a gross sin but *once* committed . Therefore if it be thy custom to commit grosse sins , and thou art wont to do so , thou art gone beyond the people of God in thy finnings . Thy state is deploable .

VII. Customary commission of sin begets an Habit . *Habit* in sinning ; whereby the love of sin is more deeply radicated in the heart . Habits are got by frequent repeated acts , and doth adde a greater facility to act ; and such as are customary sinners will soon be habitual Sinners , by frequent swearing they will have an habit of swearing ; by frequent drunkenness they will acquire

acquire an habit of that sin, and what is habitual especially in evil things, is not easily lost.

Hardness      VIII. Then Habitual commission of sin be-  
contracted gets contracted Hardness of heart, and fear-  
lessness of all Gods Judgements and threatnings;  
and contracted hardness added to natural hard-  
ness, is a great progress in sinning.

\* *Peccata  
Give sint  
commisso-  
nis sive o-  
missoris  
per mul-  
tiplicatio-  
nem diu-  
turnam, in  
consuetu-  
dinem  
dulta &  
invevera-  
ta, pravum  
habitum  
gignunt, ac  
quasi cal-  
lum obdu-  
cunt vo-  
luntati si-  
menti.*

*Thy Con-  
science is seared, thy heart hard as the nether  
millstone; past feeling. When Pharaoh hardened  
his heart, his sinning was great, Exod. 8. 15.  
Now thou stiffenest thy neck against all admoni-  
tions, Act. 7. 51. and hardenest thy heart  
against reproofs, Prov. 29. 1. Now thou actest  
as if thou wert above controul, and if thou  
couldst, wouldest shake off the very Sovereign-  
ty of God. Exod. 5. 2. And Pharaoh (who was  
come up to the degree of hardness) said, Who  
is the Lord, that I should obey his voice, to let  
Israel goe? I know not the Lord, neither will I  
let Israel goe. So hardened Sinners reply to  
Gods Ministers exhorting them to let their sins  
and lusts goe; saying (at least in their hearts)  
Who is the Lord, whose Name you use? we  
know not the Lord, neither will we let our sins  
goe, nor our pleasures and profits goe. Now  
thou sayest to the Lord, Depart from me, Job  
21. 14. *My tongue is mine own, who is Lord over  
me?* Psal. 12. 4. Now thou gloriest in thy wic-  
kednes that is thy shame, Philip. 3. 19. Thou  
rejoycest to doe evil, Prov. 2. 14. and makest  
a mock of Sin, Prov. 14. 9. and makest a sport  
in doing mischief, Prov. 10. 23. Oh if thou  
couldst*

Ares  
Med.p.67.

couldest vapour it thus at the day of judgement, and make as light of torment as now thou dost of sin, if thou couldest brave it out thus before Christ at his comming, and Ruffian like, bid defiance to an almighty God, and angry judge, thy case were not so miserable, but thou canst not, alas, thou canst not doe it: Now thou art stout against the Lord, *Mal. 3. 13.* But then thou shalt sneake and crouch before him.

I X. Then *Judicall Hardness* is added to contracted Hardness, thou hast hardned thine own heart, and God will harden it also. Now when *Naturall, Contraltes, and Judicial*, all meet in one mans heart, how hard must it needs be, and how great a sinner is this man in the sight of God? you read sometime, *Pharaoh* hardned his heart himself, *Exod. 8. 15.* and sometimes that God hardned *Pharaohs* heart also, *Exod. 10. 20.* So God giveth men up to their own hearts lusts which is a greater judgement, unspeakably greater than all bodily Plagues. Read *Rom. 1. 21.* to the end, *Psal. 81. 11, 12.* *Rev. 22. 11.* *Isa. 6. 9. 10.* *Hos. 4. 14, 17.*

Hardnes  
judicall.

But here conceive of God aright, when the Scripture saith God hardneth mens heart, it is not to be understood, as if God were the authour of their sin, no more than the Sun can be the efficient cause of darkness, for how shall the chiefeſt good be the authour of the greatest evill. For 7 thinz's about Gods hardning mens hearts.

1. God doth not infuse any wickedness into their hearts.

2. Nor

2. Nor doth God tempt them to sin, *James* 1. 13. he may try them, but not tempt them to sin.

3. God commands no man to sin, for Gods command would make it no sin, as in the case of *Abrahams* Sacrificing his Son, or the *Israelites* taking the Jewels and Ear-rings of the *Egyptians*: except such things as are *intrinsically* evill, as are hating of God, and blaspheming of God, and these things God *cannot* command, as he is said that he *cannot* lye, *Tit.* 1. 2.

4. God with greatest severity forbids mens sins, he chargeth you upon pain of damnation, upon peril of Hell torments, that you sin not, but commands men to repent, and mourn for sin, therefore doth forbid them to be hard and stupid under sin.

5. Neither doth God co-operate, or concurre to the wickedness of their actions, though without derogation to Gods honour we may say, he doth concurre to their wicked actions, *For in him all live and move and have their beings,* *Deus concurrit ad actum non ad malitiam actus.* *Act. 17. 28.* The action *materially* considered (as it is an action or motion) is good, and so God is the cause of it, but the action *formally* considered is evill, and so God is not the author of it, as when you spur a lame Horse, you are the cause that the Horse doth move, but you are not the cause of his halting.

6. But God doth permit and suffer men to harden themselves, he doth not give them preventing grace, but denieth that (which he is not bound to give) which would keep off this Hardness

ness from them. So God is said to give men over to their own wicked hearts, to let them alone, and leave them to their lusts, *Rom. 1. 24, 26.* and to give them over to a Reprobate mind, *2 Thes. 2. 10, 11, 12.* But if some should say, bare Divine permission cannot be the reason why God should be said to harden mens hearts, no more than he would be said to steal, because he suffereth men so to doe. Some therefore adde,

\* *Exercita-*

7. That Hardness of heart may be considered *tio activa* either as a *sin*, and so God is not the author of it, or as a *punishment*, and so it may be from <sup>tribuitur</sup> *Deo, Sata-*  
<sup>\* God, as the same thing in divers respects might mini seip-</sup> be a *sin*, and a *punishment* of former sin, and a *sum exca-*  
<sup>canti; sa-</sup> *cause* of future sinning, so the same thing in di- <sup>tanias &</sup>  
<sup>vers respects might be from God, and from the Homo in</sup> creature : as *Absaloms* Rebellion against the <sup>ista actio-</sup> King was an hainous sin, as from him, yet it ne gravis-  
<sup>was also a punishment of Davids sins, 2 Sam. 16. 22.</sup> But the Scripture asserts two things  
<sup>sime pec-</sup>  
<sup>cant, deus</sup>  
<sup>however, (1) That with God dwels no evill, autem</sup>  
<sup>jusissime</sup>  
<sup>and he cannot be the cause of sin, and yet agit.</sup>

*Strangius,*

de volun. Dei circa peccatum. p. 819. Modi notandi sunt, quibus dicitur Deus inducere. (1) Quia Deus iuste deserit eos, a quibus desertos est, suumque auxilium subtrahit aut denegat, privatque eos donis suis, quibus illi perverse abusi sunt, idem. p. 824. (2) viam eis aperit, ob-  
<sup>jecta & occasiones subministrans, quibus illi flagitia exequantur,</sup>  
<sup>ut in perniciem suam ruant. 826. (3) Offert, confert, aut facit ea qua</sup>  
<sup>sua natura hominem ad bonum convertere, atque ad illustrandum, &</sup>  
<sup>emolliendum valerent, sed abutentum vitio sit, ut magis obdurentur.</sup>  
<sup>p. 827. (4) flagella, flagellorum remotio, adversa, impiorum indu-</sup>  
<sup>rationem promovent, iisque pulsati infer incudis sub malleo magis indu-</sup>  
<sup>rescant. p. 828.</sup>

D

(2) expressly

(2) expressly faith, that the Lord hardened Pharaohs heart *Exod. 10. 20.* Though we know not the manner, that doth not lessen the dreadfullness of the judgement, but when God doth judicially harden, then men are almost ripe in sin and for hell.

X. When God hath judicially hardened them, they let loose *the reignes* of their lusts and now are fit for any wickedness, and stop not at the most abominable and loathsome practises. Now they can blaspheme, and mock God, and deride holiness, and act like incarnate Devils, when the people in *Act. 14.8. 11.* saw the wonderfull works wrought by the Apostles ; they said, *The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men,* but when we see the most abominable, and sondid practises of wicked men, might we not say, *the devills are come up to us in the likeness of men ?* When men are judicially hardened they will commit sins against nature, *Rom. 1.24, 26. &c.* And could wish there were no God ; nay now they are ( when they have given themselves over to work wickedness, and God hath given them over too, when they say, we will be filthy, and God say, you shall be filthy ) eager and greedy after sin, they weary themselves in committing iniquity, and yet are not weary of iniquity, and do even scorne at threatenings, and mock at judgements, *2 Pet. 3.3,4. Men walking after their own lusts, say, where is the Promise of his coming,* for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation. *Is. 5.19.*

That

That say, let him make speed and hasten his work, that we may see it : and let the counsell of the holy one of Israel draw nigh, and come, that we may know it. Thus sinning with judiciall hardness, and dying in finall impenitency, are at the bottom round, from whence they step into endless misery.

Thus you see how great a matter a little fire kindleth ; and from how small beginnings some have proceeded to the very pitch and height of sin, that can scarce be worse ( save in the frequent iteration of the sins, that they commit ) - for they have got into all kinds of sin, they are guilty of spirituall wickedness, which the Devill is, malice, enmity against God and goodness, &c. and of corporall wickedness, as Adultery, Drunkenness, Gluttony, &c. Which the Devill is not capable of committing , the Devill being only a spirit, but men consist of body and spirit, and so may commit more sins for kind, than the Devill himself can do. But God forbid that after such a judgement , amongst us should be found such sinners, this will be an evil requitall to the Lord for his removing his sore judgement from us.

---

### S E C T. VII.

*Under what dispensations do wicked men grow worse and worse?* Question  
Third.

**I**N the generall I answer, wicked men are the worse in all conditions that God puts them into; more particularly they are worse and worse,

Under { Gods Providences,  
Gods Ordinances.

First, Wicked men wax worse under all Gods  
Providences, whether

Prosperity,

Of Adversity,

Deliverances,

Prosperity I. Ungodly men are worse under their pro-  
makes the sperity, when the world smiles upon them, and  
wick'd: when they have all that their carnall hearts can  
worse. wish and desire: If the Sun shine, it hardens the  
clay, and the more it makes the dunghill send  
forth unsavory smels, Rom. 2.4. Or despisest thou  
the riches of his goodness and forbearance, and  
long-suffering, not knowing that the goodness of  
God leadeth thee to repentance, ver 5. But after thy  
hardness and impenitent heart, treasurest up wrath  
against the day of wrath, and revelation of the  
righteous judgement of God. A wicked man is  
more hardened by Gods kindness to him; *Animus*  
*Iniquus beneficio fit peior.* A wicked heart is made  
worse by every kindness. As, Christ fed Judas  
at his table, and he runs presently to betray him.  
The more God aboundeth to them in common  
goodness, the more they abound against God in  
multiplied wickedness. Neh. 9.16. ad 27. Psal.

78. 12,17. Prov. 1. 32. The prosperity of fools  
shall destroy them, Isa. 26. 10. Let favor be  
shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness:  
in the land of uprightness will he deal un-  
justly, and will not behold the majesty of the Lord.  
They are worse by prosperity.

2. Because they are thereby lifted up with pride  
and

and car all confidence; many men the more rich, the more proud, and the prouder, the worser; the more their riches increase, the more they set their hearts upon them, and the more a mans heart is upon the creature, the worse he is. Prosperity is full of snares; and we are apt then to forget God, and to lift up the heel against him.

D ut. 32. 15. *But Jesurun waxed fat and kicked, thou art waxen fat thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his Salvation.* Here is great prosperity, and great impiety; and God seeing how apt his own people are to be worse by prosperity, doth caution them largely against it, D ent. 8. 7, 11, 12, 13, 14, 17, 18.

2. Wicked men are worse by prosperity, because then they have more fuell to feed their lusts. Sodomites had fulness of bread, and that did feed their uncleanness. They turn Gods grace into wantonness, and his mercies into fuell for their wickedness. Those things which should be cords of love to draw them to God, they turn to the nourishment of their sinnes against God, and desire riches not that they may glorify God, but gratify their lusts, Jam. 4. 3. The more abundance of outward things a drunkard hath, the more he is able to please his palate with great abundance of the richest Wines; the more the adulterer hath, the more he bestows upon his harlot: and so the greater plenty, the more they lead a sensuall, bruitish, flesh-pleasing life, and the more of that, the worse they be.

D 3      3. Wick-

3. Wicked men in prosperity are the worse, because they are apt to gather Gods special love to them, from the common bounty he bestowes upon them. Because the world smiles upon them, they think God doth so too: Because Gods hand is opened to them, therefore they think they are engraven upon his heart, and think Divine Toleration \* is Divine Approbation, when indeed it is a sign of Gods great displeasure, to give prosperity to a man in a sinfull course.

God was angry with the rich man in the Gospel, when he gave him more abundance than he knew how to bestow, Luk. 12. 18, 19, 20. and 16. 19, 20. They are apt to think that is the best way, which is the most prosperous way, Jer. 44. 17. But we will certainly doe whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn Incense to the Queen of heaven, and to pour out drink Offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our Fathers, our Kings and our Princes, in the Cityes of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, for then had we plenty of Victuals, and were well, and saw no evil: Vers. 18. But since we left off to burn Incense to the Queen of Heaven, and to pour out drink Offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine. By prosperity they take encouragement to proceed in their Iniquity.

4. Wicked men by prosperity are worse, because, they are apt to put far from them the evil day, and the hour and thoughts of Death and Judgement, and the Life to come: In health they have not serious thoughts of sickness; a wicked

wicked man is too apt to think that the Sun of Prosperity which shines upon him, will never set, nor be clouded. *Psal. 49. 11.* Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations: they call their Lands after their own Names. In Prosperity they think little of death. *Luk. 12. 19.* And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast goods laid up for many years, eat, drink, and be merry. They promise themselves a continuance of their outward happiness, and so sin more freely and abundantly. *Isa. 56. 12.* Come ye, say they, I will fetch Wine, and we will fill our selves with strong drink, and tomorrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant. This persuasion begets carnal security, and the more secure, still the worse.

## S E C T. VIII.

I I. **V**icked men are often times worse under adversity, judgements and afflictions that do befall them, the more they are punished, the more they are hardened; there is nothing in adversity and judgements, in sickness and plagues, in poverty and distress, to make an alteration or a change in the heart of a sinner from worse to better, except God sanctifie it. The *Plague upon the body* is not a remedy in itself to cure the *Plague of the heart*, for men love more the plague of their hearts than they loathe the plague of the body. Possibly outward Judge-

D 4 ments

ments may put a stop to some mens sinnings for the present, but they will return to them afterwards, except God speak effectually to their hearts and consciences, as well as lay his heavy stroaks upon the body. Judgement to a sinner may be as a Barre to a Thief, it may stop him from the present act, but doth not change his heart; or as a storm to a Mariner, may make him cast Anchour for the present, but still he retains his purpose of sayling in his Voyage when the storm is over; they are ofter *salve* for their eyes to shew them their sin, than *physick* for their hearts to purge them out; sinners in Judgements might *declaim* against their sin, but without a settled purpose in their hearts to *decline* their sin; where there is Grace, Afflictions work *patience* and submission; but where there is nothing but corruption, they often work *passion*, and repining, not Repentance; the more God sent his Judgements and his Plagues upon Pharaoh and the *Egyptians*, the more they hardened themselves against God and his people; and by Gods Judgements were not the better but the worse, *Exod.* 7. 19. to 23. *Isa.* 1. 5. Why should ye be smitten any more, ye will revolt more and more. *Psal.* 78. 30. They were not estranged from their Lusts, but while their meat was in their mouths, v. 31. the wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fittest of them. V. 32. For all this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous works. And as it was with the woman that had an Issue of blood twelve years, in respect of her bodily distemper, after great cost

cost and charge and use of means, she was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, *Mar. 5.* 25, 26. so under Gods Judgements it is with most wicked men, in respect of their spiritual state, they are nothing bettered, but rather grow worse. And this appears,

First, Because in time of Judgment they are *not separated from their dross*, *Ezek. 24.13.* *In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee* (i.e. God used purging Judgments) *and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee.* God hath been purging our houses, but many have not been purging their hearts, but retain their heart-filthiness stil, and their life-wickedness stil: If God in Judgement say to such, You shall not be purged; their case is irrecoverably miserable.

Secondly, Because they are *not more serious in Religion* than they were before; either they omit it wholly as before, or are as dull and formal as they were before.

Thirdly, Because they are *not brought nearer unto God*, but are rather removed (were it possible) at a further distance from God than before. And the Reasons of this are,

1. Because, When Gods hand is lifted up, they will not see, *Isa. 26.11.* they look more to second Causes than to God.

2. Because they search not after the sins that provoked God to so great indignation.

3. Because, if they do see their drunkenness and whoredoms, and Sabbath-breaking, yet they will not be humbled for them, nor forsake them.

## S E C T. IX.

**D**eliveran-  
ces make  
wicked  
men worse. **W**icked men are oftentimes worse by  
*Gods delivering them from Judge-  
ments and calamitous distresses.* Take a wicked  
man upon his sick bed, when God is shaking  
him over the Grave, and threatening him with  
death, and affrighting him with the terrors of  
Hell, you shall hear him acknowledge his sin,  
confessing his drunkennes , his neglect of his  
soul, and you shall hear him, it may be, with  
tears in his eyes promising, if God will raise  
him from his sickness, and trust him with life  
and time a little longer, he will forsake his wic-  
ked company, and prophane the Sabbath no  
more ; If God will but try me ( saith the sick,  
dying man ) how will I live, and what will I  
doe, and how obedient will I be to the Com-  
mands of God : And when God answereth his  
desires in his restoration, he performeth not his  
Promise in his reformation, but is more wicked  
and more vile than before. You might see this  
in *Pharaoh*, when the Plagues were upon him,  
Oh then send for *Moses*, and let him entreat  
the Lord for me , and then I will let *Israel*  
goe : then he confesseth, *I and my people have  
sinned, but the Lord is righteous.* Though many  
wicked men, will not acknowledge nor confess  
their sin in times of Judgement, so much as an  
hardened *Pharash* did. But yet when the Plagues  
were removed, he hardened himself more against  
God still. Read *Exod. 8. 8, 15. 24. 28. 32.*  
and

and 9. 23. 27. So *Nehem.* 9. 27, 28, 29, 30.

And the Reasons are,

1. Because after Judgements removed, they are more secure, and think the bitterness of death is past.

2. Because they break their promises made to God in time of Judgements, and so their sin is greater, and their guilt is greater, and therefore they the worser, of this more under another Direction.

3. Because Judgement is removed from them before they are purged from their sin. When the Plaister is taken off before the sore is healed, it will be worse: the course of physick is not continued, till the vicious humours are dispersed and purged away; but Gods people desire the cure may be wrought, before the Affliction be removed. But *Pharaoh* was for the removing of the Plagues, but not the hardness of his heart.

4. Because they adde Incorrigibleness unto all their former sins, and must answer for all those Judgements that were lost upon them. Wicked men shall not only answer for their Mercies, but for the Judgements God sent upon them to reclaim them; Sinner, God sent the Plague into thy house, and then he looked thou shouldest have hastened to have thrown sin out of thy heart; but thou hast not done it: God did cast thee upon a bed of sickness, but thy bed of sickness was not to thee a bed of sorrow for thy sin, thou howledst, and cryedst out of thy loathsom running-sores, but not of thy filthy heart.

heart, and more loathsome sins; thy body was pained, but thy heart not broken; thou hast been punished and delivered, but art not reformed: but know the more thou hast sinned, and the more thou hast been punished here, and yet sin still, the more shalt thou be tormented in hell. For these thou shouldest look upon as means, which God doth use to bring thee to himself, and the more means thou hardenest thy self against, the more is thy sin, and the more shal be thy misery.

Thus wicked men are oftentimes the worse by Gods Providences. But if this be thy case that readest these Lines, that wast a drunkard before, and wilt be drunk more frequently now; that wast a lukewarm Formalist before the Plague begun, but now thou art quite cold in the matters of Religion; I charge thee in the Name and fear of the *Eternal God*, that thou presently bethink thy self, what an aggravation this will be of thy continued and increased wickedness, and that thou turn from it, least God turn thy body into the grave by some other distemper, as an Ague, or Feaver, or Consumption, though he did not by the Plague. Oh think with thy self, God hath taken away some of thy sinful Companions, that were wont to be drunk and swear with thee, who if God should bring them back again from the dead, would tell thee that they are damned for their Drunkenness, and that they have been in Hell among Devils, and have felt the wrath of God to be heavy and intolerable, for those very sins they have committed in thy company, and thou with them: Would not they tell thee,

thee, if they had thy time, they would pray, but swear prophanelly no more, if God had suffered them to out-live the Plague; or would after death and tryal of the torments of Hell, entrust them with life again, they would be better. Remember, some of them that the other day were drinking unto drunkenness in the Ale-house, dying in final impenitency, are now damned with the Devils; that some of them that the other day thou hadst by the hand, and drunkest unto in the Tavern, and did sing and roar together at your Cups, are now howling and roaring amongst the damned, and are scorched in those flames, and rowling in that Lake of brimstone, where there shall be no mercy, no mitigation, no cessation of their torments: And know thou, *whoever thou art*, that if thou dost not speedily return to God, if thou dost not mend thy life, and that *quickly* too, if thou dost not repent and reform, and that *quickly* too, thou shalt be a companion with them in torments, with whom thou wast companion in sinning: It was but a few dayes *since*, that they were with thee upon the earth, and if thou art not changed, it will be but a few dayes *hence*, and thou shalt be with them in Hell, and when thou art there remember, once thou readest such lines that told thee so. Therefore, if thou art not resolved for Hell, be perswaded to be better after such an awakening Judgement; if thou valuest thy soul, if thou hast any fear of Hell and Wrath yet left in thee, let it work to a speedy Reformation. Tell me, what if God had set thee in some place, when five, six, seven  
thou-

thousand dyed in a Week of the dreadful Plague (amongst whom no doubt but many went to Heaven, and are now viewing the Son of God, &c.) that thou mightest have seen, impenitent Drunkards, and impenitent Worldlings, and impenitent Swearers, seized upon by Devils, and carried into torments, gone crowding in at the broad gate into pains eternal and unspeakable, and couldst but have heard their words, or perceive their apprehensions of their manner of life upon the earth, how would this have affected thee? after such a sight as this what wouldest thou doe? Be drunk still? wouldest thou be a Swearer and a Worldling still? a Formalist and Hypocrite still? then, if thou wilst be damned, goe on, who can help it? But rather return, repent, that thou mightest have everlasting cause to admire God, that thou dyedst not in this Plague, till thou repenteſt of thy ſin, and waiſt prepared for another World.

## S E C T. X.

Wicked  
men are  
worse

Secondly, **W**icked men will be worse under the dispensations of Gods Ordinances. But here I ſhall be the shorter, because it hath been the Providence of God in the late Plague that hath moved me to this work, to which I would have my words have more immediate reference. Many wicked men are oftentimes the worse

By the  
Word.

I. For the Word of God and the preaching there-

thereof : Not that there is any thing in the Word to make men so, but it is <sup>\*</sup> accidental to the <sup>\* Sicker-</sup> Word ; it may be occasioned by the Word, but <sup>dum est,</sup> caused by their own corruptions. Ministers <sup>Evangelici-</sup> um non might preach till they waste their strength, and <sup>perimere</sup> yet they will be Whoremongers and Adultere- <sup>quenquam,</sup> rers still, they will be envious and malicious <sup>sed evan-</sup> still. The same Sun that softens the Wax, doth <sup>geliis con-</sup> harden the Clay : *Obed-Edom* was blessed for Bez. in <sup>temptum.</sup> the Ark of God, but the *Philistines* were cursed <sup>2 Cor. 2,</sup> for it. Ungodly men suck poysen from the sweet <sup>16.</sup>

Flowers of Gods Word, which yields nourishment to the souls of Gods people. Weak eyes are the sorer if they look upon the Sun. Naturalists observe , that the fragrancy of precious Oyntments is wholsom for the Dove, but it kills the Beetle; and that Vultures are killed with the Oyl of Roses. And St. Paul, that the Word *is to some, the savour of life unto life, and to others, the savour of death unto death,* <sup>2 Cor. 2.16, 17.</sup>

2. For the Sacrament of the Lords Supper. By the Sa-  
That which is to Believers, *Calix Vitæ*, a cup of crament.  
Life, is to Unbelievers *Calix Mortis*, a cup of  
Death. Wicked men call good evil, so they turn <sup>Grande id</sup> that which is good in it self, to be evil unto <sup>nefas,</sup> them. *Dominus male utentibus nocet.* Good becomes <sup>quando re-</sup> evil to those that use it not aright. St. Paul, <sup>medium,</sup> treating of the Sacrament sayes, *Ye come toge-<sup>non modo,</sup> ther not for the better, but for the worse,* I Cor. <sup>non profi-</sup> 11. 17. The red Sea saved the *Israelites*, but <sup>cit ago</sup> drowned the *Egyptians*. And the reason why <sup>venem</sup> the Devil maketh drunkards and profane swear- <sup>vertitur.</sup> ers so eager after this Sacrament (as our first <sup>Par. in</sup> Parents <sup>I Cor. 11.</sup>

Parents after the forbidden Fruit) is, because he knowes it will do them harm, not good ; as a bad stomach full of crudities turn the food received not into the nourishment of the body, but for the feeding of their humours. As a mans Sea-sickness is occasioned by the waves, but the foulness of his stomach is the cause thereof. They must needs be worse, For (1) the Devil takes fuller possession of their hearts: When *Judas* had eaten the sop, the Devil entred into him ; that's a fatal morsel, when the Devil follows it, *Joh. 13. 26, 27.* (2) Their presumption and false hopes of heaven are hereby strengthened ; they think, if they doe but receive, their sins shall be pardoned, and their souls saved. (3) Their guilt is more encreased, because they are guilty of the body and blood of Christ. This is dreadful guilt, this is a bloody fact. (4) They prophane Gods Ordinance, and abuse Christs Institution. (5) They are thereby riper for temporal Plagues, *1 Cor. 11. 30* (6) They eat and hasten their own damnation, *1 Cor. 11. 29.* But I dwell not upon this, because I must pursue my design in reference to the late providence in the dreadful Plague.

## S E C T. X L.

Question  
Fourth. *Why God is pleased to remove Judgements, though  
many men are worse than they were before ?*

**T**HAT God should stay his hand, and put up his Arrows into his Quiver, and his Sword into his sheath, and call in the destroying Angel, is indeed matter and cause of great admiration ; that

that when men sin still, God doth not slaughter still ; when men provoke him still, that he doth not by the Plague punish them still : The sins that were offensive unto God at first, are amongst us still ; the sins continue, the Judgement removed : Oh stand and wonder at this, that when Justice hath cut down so many, that Mercy yet hath spared so many ; especially if you seriously consider Gods holiness and purity, Gods justice and severity, Gods infinite hatred unto sin, and that it is not the death of thousands that can satisfie Gods Justice, nor the death of those that are gone down into the grave, that have pacified Gods wrath for us that do yet remain alive. What may be the Reasons ?

1. God hath done this *for his own Names sake* : If you goe to the Church-yards and Burial places in and about the City, and see the heaps of dead bodyes, and ask, Why hath God done this ? We must answer, We all have sinned. If you goe into your houses and dwelling places, and finde so many living, after so great a Mortality, and ask, why hath God done this ? We must answer, It is for his own Name sake. The Plague was inflicted because we had displeased him, but it is removed because Mercy hath pleased him : We had deserved the inflicting of it, but could not merit the removing of it. In this late Providence Justice and Mercy have been wonderfully magnified ; Justice in removing so many thousands, and laying them in their graves ; Mercy in sparing so many thousands,

1. From  
God.

sands, and maintaining them in life that have been so long walking in the Valley of the shadow of death: This is, because God in the midst of Judgement hath remembred Mercy. *Ezek. 36.*  
*21. But I had pity for mine holy Name,-- ver. 22.* Therefore say unto the house of Israel, thus saith the Lord God, I doe not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy Name sake. So when God gives good things, as well as when he removeth evil, it is for his Name sake. God hath taken away your sicknes and plague-sores, and given you health. Vers. 31. Then shall ye remember your own evil wayes, and your doings, that were not good, and shall loathe your selves in your own sight, for your Iniquities, and for your Abominations. V. 32. Not for your sakes doe I this, saith the Lord God, be it known unto you; be ashamed and confounded for your own wayes, O house of Israel. Oh if you have been spared for his Names sake, then let all the praise of your life be unto his holy Name. But then you must not be worse but better than you were.

2. From  
the Elect  
converted.

2. God hath removed his Judgement in answer to the Prayers of his people. Prayer hath been an ancient Antidote against the Plague, and many have been preserved from the grave as a return to prayer; and so it hath of old been prevalent for the removing of the Plague: And therefore Magistrates commanding the people to fast and pray, proceeded in Solomons course to have it removed: *1 King. 8. 37.* If there be in the Land Famine, if there be Pestilence-- whatsoever

soever Plague, whatsoever sickness there be. What must they do then? Vers. 38. *What prayer and supplication* (prayer you see is a *Panbarmiacum*, a remedy for every disease) soever be made by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands towards this house. Vers. 39. Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive— Prayer is the remedy prescribed by *Solomon*, But what are the persons whose prayers shall prevail for the removing of so sore a judgement? Not those that have Plague-wishes so often in their mouthes, but the prayer of any man, that knoweth (*i. e.* seeth and is sensible of) the Plague of his own heart.

3. God may remove judgements for the benefit of his *Elect* that yet may be unconverted, and in mercy to them, who may be yet in their sins, God may stay this Plague, it might be for some yet unbomi, that may proceed from the Loyns of some that are now worse than they were before. The patience and long-suffering of God is conducive to the conversion and salvation of Gods Elect, 2 Pet. 3.15. And doth lead men to repentance, Rom. 2.4. Many peradventure have not yet repented, whom God will bring to glory; and he that hath designed them to the end, will preserve them in life till the means have been effectual to fit them for that end.

3. From  
Elect & un-  
converted.

4. God may spare some that are worse, by removing judgements, because as yet they are not ripe.

4. From  
Repro-  
bates.

ripe enough for slaughter : The Ox is spared longer time , because not yet fit for the Shambles . Thus God spared Jerusalem till they had filled up the measure of their sins , Mat. 23. 32. And so God exercised patience towards the Amorites , till their iniquity was full , Gen. 15.16. God may remove and keep off judgement from some ; and this may be in judgement to them , as he may in mercy , deny some mercies unto some .

## S E C T. XII.

Question  
Fifth.

*What are the aggravations of this great impiety , to be worse after Gods sorest judgements than they were before ?*

**T**HAT many wicked men are so , we have shewed before , and given the proof and reasons of it , But wo to you whose case this is : Is this the return you make to God ? Is this the fruit of his patience and forbearance to you ? Do you thus requite the Lord ? Oh foolish people and unwise ! Deut. 32.6. Will you seriously consider this evil frame of heart , and this ungodly practise in your lives , in these following particulars ?

I. Are you worse then you were before , then you are more like unto the Devil than you were before , and the more unlike to God that made you . A man full of all sin , and bent to every wickedness

is

is called a childe of the Devil, *Act. 13. 10.* The Devil sins as much as he can, and thou dost as wickedly as thou canst, *Jer. 3. 5.* It is a folly in men to picture things immaterial and invisible, and living, by things without life, material and visible; never send a man to view the picture of the Devil with a cloven foot drawn by Art, the *egregia.* *Vnium,* *quo qui iam  
borat, ad  
quodvis  
scelus, pa-  
ratus est.* Devil (as a Devil, that is, as a sinner) is the worst of wicked men; and who are worse than thou, that neither mercy can draw, nor judgement *Joh. 8. 44.* drive to God and Christ?

II. The worse you grow, and the further you proceed in sin, *the more impudent you will be in the commission of it:* The beginnings of sin are often done with blushings of face, but the progress in sin is voide of all modesty; then you will be drunk and glory in it, then you will swear and not be ashamed of it, *Jer. 6. 15.* Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination: nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush—*Pro. 7. 13.*

III. The further thou proceedest in making progress in thy sin, *the more it is to be feared thou wilt never return, but if thou shouldest, the more thou hast to sorrow for.* It is but very rare that God bringeth those back that are come up to an height of sin; sometimes he doth, that none might despair; but very rarely, that none might presume. It is to be feared thou art forsaken of God, and he hath left thee to thy self, when

word, nor rod, can reclaim thee from thy sin, nor put a restraint upon thee from waxing worse.

IV. The worse thou art after such a judgement, *The sooner God will be provoked to hasten thy destruction by some other.* God hath not spent all his arrows in the late judgement, he hath his Quiver full still; and if thou go on when God giveth thee yet a space to repent, after so great a warning by the Plague, he will ere long cast thee into a bed of trouble, *Rev. 2. 21, 22.* Thy increased wickedness is to Gods wrath, as the blast to the fire, will quickly blow it up into a flame; though thy conscience is asleep, yet thy damnation slumbereth not, *2 Pet. 2.13.* while thou lingerest in thy sin, Gods judgements do not linger, but are upon the wing; and the worse thou art, the sooner will they befall thee, and be more heavy when they come. *Jer. 48.16.* *The calamity of Moab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.*

V. The worse thou growest, *the more thou heapest up treasures of wrath,* and every sin is adding to the pile of that fire by which thou must eternally be burned; temporal judgements might quickly befall thee, but if they do not, eternal damnation shall overtake thee; and the higher thou goest in wickedness, the lower thou shalt sink and lye in hell; God will proportion thy degrees of torments to thy growth and progress in sin. Now thou hast a treasure of sin, *Mat. 12. 35.* And God hath his treasures of wrath, *Dent. 32.34.*

Anc

And as thou layest in sin, to the treasury of sin, so  
God layeth in wrath, to the treasury of wrath.

\* Rom. 2.5. Thy present preservation, is but a \* θραυ-  
reservation to greater indignation, then is disco- εγένετο.  
vered in a Plague. Tarditatem supplicii gravitate eis τὸ ἀν-  
compensabit deus. He will recompence the delay εἰσὶν πατέ-  
of thy misery and punishment, with the weight craftinum  
and load of it, Job 36.13.

recondere,

quo signifi-

catur homines dum cupiditatibus suis quotidie indulgendo existimant se  
aliquid bonis suis adjicere, tandem pro thesauro inventuros dei indigna-  
tionem. Bez. in loc.

VI. To be worse and more wicked after so  
great a judgement, will be to slight and set at  
nought the justice of God, when you have seen  
with your eyes the dreadful heaps of dead Corpse,  
that it hath made in every Church-yard. Have  
you not seen that God is displeased with sin, and  
will you go on to do worse, as if you would bid  
defiance to God, even when he is angry and dis-  
pleased? Have you not seen that there is wrath  
in God? and that justice will call sinners to his  
barre by dragging them out of this world? And  
will you after all this go on to sin against a just  
God, and as it were say, let justice do its plea-  
sure, I will have mine? this doth aggravate  
your sin.

VII. To be worse after such a judgement, will  
be to sin against the Patience and the mercy of God  
that hath spared thee, and waiteth to see what thou

wilt do after such a visitation. The mercy of God is the attribute thou intendest to appeal to, it is that which thou hopest in, but by this thy wickedness thou wilt turn mercy it self against thee, that which thou wilt make thy request unto, must be the mercy of God, but this will plead against thee, and patience will plead against thee. Lord, will Mercy say, when thousands dyed weekly in London, I had pity upon this sinner and did spare him; when the Angel went through the Streets and Laines in London, I Mercy marked out this man for longer life, but he abused me, and sinned the more. And I [shall Patience say] waited some moneths or years after the Plague, to see if the mercy shewed him, would any thing work upon him, but I was abused too as well as Mercy: The longer I, Patience, did lengthen out his life, the more he added to his sins, and therefore now we, both Patience and Mercy, deliver him up into the hands of Justice to deal with him according to his sins, and according to the wrong he hath offered unto us. Oh how will thy mouth be stopped when Mercy and Patience shall plead against thee; sins against Mercy and protracted Patience, are aggravated sins; and the pleadings of Mercy and Patience against a man, will be the most piercing cutting pleadings.

VIII. The worse thou art, the more thou wilt have to answer for, and the greater accounts thou wilt have to make when ever thou shalt dye. The more thou sinnest, the more sins shalt thou finde in the book of Gods remembrance, and in the book

book of thine own Conscience, when thou shalt be brought before the Barr of God: So many sins committed before the Plague begun, and so many while the Plague continued, and so many when it was stayed, and this sinner spared. When it shall be set down in the book of God, such a sinner was drunk so many times while the Plague was round about his habitation, so many Oaths he swore, when he saw multitudes buried every day; so long the Plague was in the Parish where he dwelt, and in the house in which he lived, and he never made one hearty prayer unto God all that time: And such notorious sins, in, and after a time of a sweeping Plague, will multiply thy account and aggravate thy misery.

IX. To be worse after such Judgements, will be to add *Incorrigibleness to thy former wickedness*: As before thou didst shew that thou hadst an *unteachable heart*, so now thou declarest thou hast an *incurable heart*: Thou wouldest not be instructed by Gods Word, neither wilt thou be corrected by Gods Rod; thou didst stop thine ears against Gods Word, and thou hardenest thy heart against his Rod. But if thou wilt not be corrected by a Plague, thou shalt be tormented in the Infernal Pit.

X. To be worse after such a Judgement, will be *high Ingratitude*. Thy life was the dearest thing thou hast in the world (except the sin in thy heart) for, *skin for skin and all that he hath*

*he will give for his life,* (except his sin, and he will venture his life, and lose it too, before he will part with his sin,) and hath God kept thee, and is this thy thanks to God, to dishonour him more, and to provoke him more? As if he had spared thee for no other end, but to sin against him? Oh what is Ingratitude if this be not? Oh now for Gods sake, and for thy precious souls sake, that as thy body hath hitherto escaped the grave, so thy soul may (if possible) escape the damnation of hell, Be entreated, *Sinner*, to consider the evil of thy present practice, after such a narrow escape of death and the grave: Oh wilt thou that art but briars and thorns, set thy self against God that is a consuming fire? Dost thou sleight the wrath of the Almighty, or despise his power, or contemn his Judgements? Dost thou think that thou canst grapple with Omnipotency, and make thy party good against Almighty strength? Didst thou ever read of any one that hardened himself against God and prospered? and dost thou think that thou shalt be the first? who art thou? or what is thy strength, or what were thy Ancestours, that thou dost thus in pride and stubbornness of thy heart dare the great, eternal God, who can look thee into hell, and frown thee in a moment into another world? Sure, if thou hadst the knowledge of God, of thy self, of sin, of the guilt of sin, of Hell and the torments thereof, thou wouldest not thus proceed to adde these new sins to thy former old sins, but wouldest fall down upon thy knees, and cover thy face in the very dust  
be-

before the Lord, in deep humiliation for thy sins, and wouldest own it as a Mercy so great, that cannot be express'd, that the Plague hath been so vehemently raging round about thy habitation, and it may be hath been upon thy body, and thou yet alive, and thy body not rotting in a cold grave, nor thy soul roaring in a hot Hell? think on this, this is Mercy; and wilt thou so abuse it?

## S E C T. XIII.

*What are the signs of a man that waxeth worse and worse under all the Means that God useth Sixth, to make him better?*

MY purpose is not here to speak of the declinings of Grace in the hearts of Gods people, which never is so much (because not total) to denominate them absolutely bad, though they make them worse (because on the losing hand) being compared with themselves, when better in the lively actings and daily increase of grace; but of the growth of wicked men in sin and Impiety, which may be discerned by these symptomes.

I. *The less a man is attending upon God in the use of holy Means, the worse he is.* Thou wast wont to keep up a constancy, or at least a frequency in holy duties, though thou never didst perform them in a right manner, nor from a right

right principle, nor for a right end; yet time was, that thou couldest not omit them, but thy natural Conscience would reproach thee, and molest thy peace; and though the performance of those duties in thy manner and way, did never prove thee to be good, yet the total omission of them now, doth prove thee to be worse: inasmuch as thou hast shaked off all form of Religion, and dost not profess thy self to be at all Religious, but hast stifled Natural Conscience, and laid aside a sense of a Deity, which before did stir thee up to do some Homage unto God. Thou didst pray, but now thou dost not; thou didst hear, but now thou dost not; it is because thou art worse.

II. The less thou lyest under the common workings of the Spirit of God, the worse thou art: Thoughn thou hearest and prayest as before, yet the Spirit of God doth not strive with thee as before: Thou wast wont to finde thy heart something affected, and to have some common convictions and relentings for sin, and some purposes and resolutions to forsake thy sin, and leave thy wicked wayes and company, and almost perswaded to come over unto Christ; but now thou art no more affected than the seat thou sittest upon, and the Pillar thou leanest against; thou hast quenched the motions of the Spirit, and he in wrath hath departed from thee, and leaves thee to the hardness of thy heart, and the blindness of thy minde, and then thou must needs be waxing worse.

III. The

III. The more thou art found in the Iteration and Repetition of the acts of sin, the worse thou art. Thou wast wont to swear but seldom, but now Oaths are frequent in thy mouth: Thou wast wont to be drunk more seldom, but now it is thy weekly, or thy daily practice; Iteration of sin is an aggravation of sin: The number of thy sins, and the greatness of thy guilt is hereby increased, and thou made worse.

IV. The more kinds of sins thou dost usually fall into, the worse thou art. Thou wast wont to swear, but not to be drunk, but now both: Thou wast wont to be drunk, but wast not given to uncleanness; but now thou art; and to uncleanness thou addest scorning at godliness, when sometimes thou seemedst to approve it, and speakest for it; and to thy scorning of godliness, thou proceedest to the persecution of godliness, when before thou didst pretend to favour and to countenance it. Thou art increased in thy wickedness.

V. The fewer self-Reflexions, the worse thou art. Thou wast use to reflect upon thy wayes, and sometimes consider of thy deviations from the Rule of holiness, and thy Conscience did check and did reprove thee; but now thou goest on and never lookest back, so much as to consider wherein thou goest astray; and though thou art more wicked, and more vile, yet thou hast more peace and quietnes in thy wayes. It is  
be-

because thy heart is more hard, and thy Conscience more feared, and thou worse.

VI. The greater Light thou sinnest against, and the more thou goest on against the Dictates of thy Conscience, the worse thou art. Conscience discovereth to thee the evil of thy wayes, the wickedness of thy life: Conscience threateneth thee with damnation, with the loss of God and Happiness, and thundereth against thee, and doth disturb thee in thy sin, and yet thou goest on against thy knowledge, and dost imprison the Truths of God; thou art worse.

VII. The more of thy heart and will is in thy sinning than before, the worse thou art now, than before. The more the will doth give consent, and the more the will doth choose wickedness, the greater progress thou hast made in thy sinful courses. Though a Childe of God doth commit a sin, yet because his will and the bent of his heart is against it, the lesser is the aggravation of his sin: when he can say, The thing that I doe, I would not, I allow it not. So, when thou art wilful in thy sin, thou frequentest wicked company, and thou wilt doe it; thou profanest the Lords day, and thou wilt do it, this maketh thee to be very bad. The more of resolution and purpose of heart, the more of the choice and consent of the will in sinning, the greater is the sinner.

VIII. The

VIII. The lesser force divine Arguments have upon thy heart to keep thee from sin, than before, thou art so much worser than thou wast before. Time was, that Arguments taken from the Wrath of God, from the Torments of Hell, from Judgement to come, from the Curses written in the Law of God, did awe thy heart, and restrain thy hand from the open actings of thy grosser sins; these were once the banks that dammed up thy wickednesse, but now thou sleightest all these, that Hell doth not affright thee, and the wrath of God doth not awe thy heart; but the Spring and Fountain of sin within, is risen higher, and overflowes these banks, and like water spreads it self, and diffuseth it self in the general course of thy life.

IX. The lesser force humane Arguments have upon thy heart, to keep thee from sin than before, thou art so much worser than thou wast before. Though abstaining from sin upon such accounts, doth not prove the truth of grace, yet the committing of sin notwithstanding these, doth argue growth of sin. Now these humane Arguments that did formerly restrain thee, were such as these.

I. *Shame amongst men.* Thou hadst an Inclination to wicked company, but thou wast ashamed to be seen amongst them; and therefore didst not associate with them. But now thou thinkest it no shame, or if thou dost, thou hast a face of brass, and an heart of stone, and blushest not. Thou art worse.

• Care

2. *Care of Reputation.* Thou wast tender of thy Credit, and good Name ; and though thou hadst a love unto some sins, that would have disgraced thee amongst men, yet now thou wilt blot thy Name, and lose thy Credit, and sacrifice thy Reputation to satisfie thy Lust.

3. *Costliness of sin.* Some sins are very chargeable, and call for great expence ; and thy love to thy Money, and natural affection to thy Wife and Children, was a barre which did restrain thee from them : Thou wouldest not feed and satisfie thy filthy Lusts, because it would be chargeable to thee ; thou refrainedst from riotous Prodigals, because company with them would waste thine Estate : But now thou thinkest no cost too great, no charge too much, that thou mayest have thy fill of sin, but tradest, and labourest, and workest, to get something to maintain thy Lust, and wilt rather that thy Wife and Children should want bread at home, than thou shouldest not have enough to spend upon thy sins abroad. Thou art now grown to an exceeding magnitude in sin, that thou art monstrous to beholders.

4. *Health of body.* Such sins that tend to the impairing of thy health thou wouldest not commit : Thou didst refrain, not so much because they would damn thy soul, as destroy thy body. Thou thoughtest excessive drinking would shorten thy life, and hasten thy death, and bring thee sooner to thy grave ; that acts of uncleanness would fill thee full of loathsome diseases, and leave some mark upon thy body, where-

whereby thou wouldest be noted for an unclean adulterer. But now thou wilt venture health, and life, and all that thou mayest more freely sin: and the very food thou eatest is now not only to nourish thy body, but to provoke thee to lust. Verily thou art much worse than thou wast.

5. *Fear of death.* When the fear of God would not prevail to keep thee from sin, yet fear of death sometimes hath done it, and according to the strength of the fears of death, have been thy restraints from sin: but now thou canst think of death, and speak of thy death, and yet act thy sinne.

6. *Displeasure of men.* Thou hast had dependence upon some that hate such sins that thou lovest in thy heart, but because thou wouldest not loose their favour thou hast bridled thy sin, but now thou layest the reinges loose upon the neck of thy lusts, and wilt proceed to obey them, let who will be displeased thereby. When thou wilt displease thy best friend, and them upon whom thou dost depend for lively-hood and maintenance, that thou mayst please thy lust, it is a sign that sin is very high in thy heart, any one of these formerly were a sufficient bolt to keep thee from grosser sins, but now all put together are too weak; a signe that sin is so much the stronger.

X. *The more thou hast had experience of the dreadfull effects of sin, and the more God hath punished thee for thy sin, and yet wilt proceed, the greater sinner thou art.* God hath punished thee

with poverty as the fruite of thy sin; with diseases in thy body, with horrores in thy conscience, with the death of thy relations; when thou hast tasted the bitterness of sin to set against the pleasures of sin, when God hath put worm-wood and gall into thy sin, yet thou art bent upon it: thou art very bad.

X I. *The more thou justifiest and defendest thy self after the commission of sin than formerly, so much the worser thou art than formerly.* When thou wast reproved, thou wast use to acknowledge thy sin, and to confess thy wickedness, but now thou dost plead for thy lust, and pleadest for thy evil wayes; and takest the quarrell of sin upon thy self, it is a signe thy heart is more wedded to thy lusts, by how much the more thou espousest its cause.

X I I. *When thou art more presumptuous in thy sinnings, and addest more contempt of God, and pride and contumacy than formerly, the worse thou art.* Sins of presumption are scarlet sins, of a crimson dye; when a man sinneth against God, and blesseth himself in his wickedness, and presumeth of Gods mercy, and presumeth upon the patience of God, a man that sins presumptuously makes a bold adventure against express threatenings of the Law of God, and is mingled with great contempt of God; it is no less than reproaching and despising of God himself, Num. 15. 30. *But the soul that doth ought presumptuously reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall*

be cut off from among his people, verl. 31. Because he hath despised the word of the Lord, and hath broken his commandment ; that soul shall be utterly cut off : his iniquity shall be upon him.

X I I I. *The more mercies thou sinnest against than formerly, the worser thou art than before.* God hath given thee more mercies, and multiplyed many good things upon thee, and yet thou committest more sins, than when thou hadst fewer mercies ; to make Gods mercy to be fewel for thy lusts, is an aggravation of sinning, for as much as it is contrary to the end of mercy, which is to draw men off from sin : every mercy thou receivest hath a voice, and its language is, repent of sin, return to God, Rom. 2. 4. God loadeth thee with mercy, and the more thou pressest him down with thy sin; the more good, and the more mercifull God is to thee, the more vile and rebellious thou art against God, this is to be highly wicked.

X I V. *The more thou drawest others into sin by thy entisements or example than before ; so much the worse thou art.* When thou art not content to sin alone, nor to dishonour God thy self, but drawest and incouragest others to do so also ; and so damnest thy own soul and others too ; and makest thy self guilty of the bloud of those thou allurest with thee into sin. The more sins thou committest thy self, the worse thou art, and the more persons thou dost influence by thy sin to partake with thee, the worse thou art.

Thus if thou wilt compare thy self what thou art now with what thou hast been formerly, thou mightest discern how much more thou sinnest now than thou didst before.

## Sect. XIV.

Question  
Seventh.

What considerations may be usefull to stop the streme of such mens wickedness, that yet are waxing worse and worse?

Because I am loath to leave thee with a bare conviction, that thou art worse than thou wast wont to be; I shall add a few considerations to preesse thee to put a stop unto thy sinning, hoping that though thou hast gone far, yet thou mayst return: while thou art out of Hell, thou art within our call, and within the reach of Exhortation and reproof. God hath called often to thee to return, and yet thou hast not returned, but art going on unto destruction. The Son of God hath called to thee, and said, How long wilt thou goe on in thy Rebellion against him that would redeem and save thy soul? he hath told thee, if thou dost proceed thou must be damned, and said, the Mercy of God will not save thee, and my Merits they will not, they shall not save thee, but if thou wilt return to God, and come to me, here is mercy for thee, here is pardon for thee, and I will give eternal life unto thee. The Spirit of God hath often moved upon thy heart, he hath been often knocking

ing at thy doore, that thou wouldest open thy heart and let him in, and he would apply the blood of Christ unto thee, and he would fill thee with better joyes, and better pleasures, and better comforts than thou ever foundest in the way of sin. But hitherto thou hast stopped thine ears, and stiffened thy neck, and hardened thy heart, and wouldest not hearken nor obey.

The *Ministers* of God have often wooed thee and beseeched thee with tears in their eyes, and sorrow in their hearts, as if their happiness had been wrapped up in thine, and as if they could not have gone to Heaven and been saved without thee : while patience waited upon thee, they have been earnest with thee, and now at last one unworthy to preach the Gospel, is a suiter to thy soul, that thou wouldest be divorced from thy sin and be married unto Christ ; as yet thou art out of hell, and art not yet reckoned among the dead, nor numbered amongst the damned, as yet thou art not irrecoverably lost, this day Christ is once more tended to thee, in the name of God I once more offer thee pardon and eternall life, upon thy repenting of thy sin, and turning unto God.

Oh that I could perswade thee, or if I cannot, as indeed I cannot ; oh that God would yet perswade thee ? If I might be serviceable to thy soule, oh how should I rejoice ; if I did but know where thou dost dwell, that hast been wicked all thy dayes, and now art reading of these lines, having a purpose in thy heart to come to Christ, I would come to thee (as oppor-

tunity was offered) and beg upon my knees, that thou wouldest cherish those purposes, and be perswaded to what conduceth to thy eternall happiness: if teares and prayers would do it, I would endeavour ( though my heart is hard) to shed them for thee; if putting my hands, under thy feet, and stooping to the meanest office of love unto thy soule, would excite thee to let Christ into thy heart, how readily ( by the grace of God) would I be willing to it.

I beseech thee by the mercies of God, by the death of Christ, by the coming of our Lord, by the love thou bearest to thy self, as ever thou wouldest see the face of Christ with comfort, as ever thou wouldest escape the damnation of Hell, return at last, and though it be late, yet return at last. But if thou wilt not, let God be my witness, let as many as read these lines be my witnesses, let thy own Conscience be my witness, that thou hast been asked, entreated, yea earnestly entreated to reform, and mend, and turn to God. But in hopes that I may prevail, I beseech thee in the fear of God, give in a sober and deliberate answer unto these following Questions.

---

First, *Whether art thou going, while thou art waxing worse and worse?* Dost thou know that Hell is at the end of the way in which thou art daily walking? Dost thou know, that if thou dost proceed a little further, a little longer in this course, thou wilt be among the Devils, those cursed

cursed Fiends of Hell ? Or dost thou know it, and yet wilt venture to dance about the brink of a bottomless pit ? who hath bewitched thee ? or what hath made thee mad, that thou seest thou art going unto Hell, and yet wilt venture on ?

Secondly, *Dost thou believe the Scripture to be the Word of God, or dost thou not ?* And are the threatenings contained therein, true, thinkest thou, or are they not ? Wilt thou say they be false, or that they were found out by some Precisians, or are the workings of some melancholly brain ? or that they were found out by some Politician, to keep the world in awe ? I would have thee know, that to thy *eternal sorrow* thou shalt finde them all true, even to a tittle ; and to thy everlasting woe shalt know the truth of Gods Word : When thou art shrieking in the flames of Hell, and roaring hideously among the damned, because of Gods eternal wrath ; thou shalt be convinced, that the wicked shall be turned into Hell, that the Unbeliever shall be damned, and that it was true which thou wast told, that without repentance there was no deliverance from eternal condemnation.

But if thou dost believe this Word to be true, what aileth thee then to live as thou dost ? that thouatest quite contrary to what is contained in the Word of God ? Doth not the Word of God in a thousand places cry down sin, and press to holiness ? doth it not tell thee, the drunkard, the covetous, the unbelieving, the lyar, shall

be damned? If thou never didst observe such places, take thy Bible and turn unto them. *1 Cor. 6. 9, 10. Rev. 21. 8. Heb. 12. 14. Gal. 5. 20. to 25. Col. 3. 5, 6. Eph. 5. 5, 6. Mar. 16. 16. Mat. 18. 3. Luk. 13. 3, 5.* Canst thou read and believe these Scriptures to be true, and yet goe on in the practice of those things that the eternal, holy God doth forbid upon pain of eternal torments? Wilt thou be worse than thy very beast, which thou canst not force into the fire when he feeth it before him. *Shall I call out thy Neighbours to behold a dreadful sight, viz. A man that knowes he is in the way to Hell, and yet will goe on?*

Thirdly, *With what face or heart canst thou hope (as thou dost) that God will pardon thy sin, or save thy soul, while thou persistest in thy wickedness, and increasest therein?* Shew me an instance of any one man in all the Word of God, that was pardoned and saved, who repented not, and I will be thy slave for ever. I know, great sinners have been saved; and I know, those that have gone far have obtained mercy: *Manasseh did, 2 Chron. 33. 12, 13. Mary Magdalene did, Luk. 7.* But then they turned unto God. Canst thou say, there is any one now in Heaven that did not repent, and believe before he dyed? or dost thou think that thou shalt be the only man?

Fourthly, *Whom dost thou set thy self against? Or who is it that thou dost provoke? whose anger and*

and indignation art thou daily kindling against thy self? What art thou, that thus dost sin? or what is God against whom thou sinnest? dost thou know thy self, and thine own weakness? And dost thou know God, and his Almighty power? art thou any better than chaffe before the winde of Gods wrath? art thou any better than stubble before a consuming Fire? canst thou make thy party good against God? Then why dost thou take thy bed, when he layeth his finger light upon thee? or why dost thou complain and art so restless under the pain of the tooth-ache? why dost thou roar so much under the pain in thy bowels? and why dost thou groan, when he makes thee sick? why art thou sick, and why wilt thou dye, if thou canst contend with God? But if thou canst not, *poor Worm*, thou canst not; why then wilt thou proceed and increase thy wickedness more and more, to provoke him more and more?

Fifthly, *How canst thou call thy self a Christian, while thou daily increasest in thy sin against God and Christ.* Christians have their denomination from Christ, because they follow his steps, and own him for their Lord and Master: Christ was holy, and so is every true Christian; Christ hated sin, and so doth every true Christian; Christ did the will of his Father, and thou art doing the will of the Flesh and of the Devil. That which consisteth of a head of one kinde, and members of another, is monstrous.

If any creature had the head of a man, and the members were the members of a beast, it would be monstrous. Christ is an holy head, and all his members united unto him are holy members; therefore thou art none of them: Take it as thou wilt, thou art not a Christian, that should not be thy Appellation; thou art more rightly called a sinner, a Childe of the Devil.

Sixthly, *How canst thou goe unto thy Prayers and yet go on in thy sin,* and come to the Word preached, and hear drunkenness reproved, and go away and be drunk? How canst thou sit in thy Pew, and hear the Minister from God tell thee, the drunkard shall be damned, and all thy Neighbours know thee for a drunkard, and yet hold up thy head? Where is thy shame? art thou become impudent? where is thy fear of God and his Word? art thou utterly hardened? where is thy Conscience? is it quite feared?

Seventhly, *Dost thou think that God will never call thee to an account?* Dost thou think that time will always last? dost thou think thy soul shall live for ever, and yet do that which will bring thee to an eternity of misery? and expose thy self for a little *momentary* pleasure unto *eternal* torments? Thus I have set before thee these Considerations, whereby thou mayst be brought to bethink thy self, and at last enquire

quire, What would you have me to doe ? I  
answer thee :

1. Make a stand and pauese a little with thy  
self, whether it be not so with thee or no? and  
labour to convince thy self of the hainousness of  
thy sins, in making such an increase and growth  
in sin.

2. When thou art convinced thus, urge it  
upon thy heart till thou feelest it begin to melt,  
and to be dissolved in thy breast. Use thy  
Reason for thy souls good, after this manner :  
Oh God hath been good to me, and I have been  
wicked against God ; God was alwayes good  
to me, and I have been alwayes evil against  
God ; God multiplyed his mercy upon me, and  
I multiplyed my sins against God ; if he had  
not given me bread to eat, I had dyed with  
hunger ; and if he had not given me drink, I  
had perished with thirst ; but what he gave me  
for my nourishment I have abused to gluttony  
and drunkenness ; I have fought against God  
with his own mercy, and made his goodness an  
encouragement to me in my wickedness : He  
lengthened out his mercy, and I did lengthen  
out mine iniquity ; Oh what rich grace and  
patience is this, that I am not in Hell ! Oh  
this was long-suffering indeed, to bear so long  
with such a Swearer and Drunkard as I have  
been ; and when the dreadfull Plague hath ta-  
ken away my Companions in sin, yet I am left  
behinde ; Oh that it may be, that I may re-  
pent and turn to God ! Woe is me ! I have  
been damning of my precious soul, and have

spent

spent my dayes hitherto in dishonouring of a good and patient God.

3. Then resolve with thy self, that by the grace of God thou wilt forsake and leave those practises, and wilt no longer continue in thy wickednesse ; say, Now I see this is not my way to happiness ; swearing, and lying, and drunkennels, is not my way to the Kingdom of God : The Devil hath deceived me, and my Companions have deceived me, and my own wicked heart hath beguiled me ; I will, by the grace of God, I will do so no more ; I am resolved I will do so no more : And write down thy Resolution, that thou mayest have it under thine own hand, that such a day thou didst resolve to do so no more.

4. Beg of God that thou mayst be deeply humbled for what thou hast already done, and labour that thy sorrow may be proportionable to what thy sins have been.

5. Make haste to Christ, and take him and receive him for thy Lord and Saviour, and submit to him upon his Gospel-terms, as willing he should rule thee, as ever thou wast for sin to rule thee.

6. Then endeavour to be *as good* as thou hast *been bad*, as holy as thou hast been wicked, as eminent for piety, as thou hast been exemplary for iniquity ; speak for Holinesse as much as ever thou didst speak against it ; and love the wayes of God as much as thou wast wont to hate them, and by persevering so to doe, thou shalt finde great mercy will be

be shewn to thee , who hast been so great a sinner.

## S E C T. XV.

**N**OW I will draw some *Corollaries* from this Corolla-  
first branch of this Direction , and so pass <sup>ries</sup> from  
on unto the second. Is it the Nature of sin to <sup>the first</sup>  
make men worse and worse ? and do wicked <sup>part of this</sup>  
men usually wax worse and worse ? Then learn,

1. *The evil that there is in sin :* There is a depth in the evil of sin that cannot be fathomed, and a length in the evil of sin that cannot be measured ; that is very bad that makes men so in every condition , as grace is very good that turneth every thing for the best to them to whom it is infused.

2. Learn that *wicked men are never free from under a curse :* Let their condition be what it will, prosperity is a curse unto them, adversity is a curse , and deliverances are in wrath. When they do increase in riches, they do increase in sin; envy not the prosperity of the wicked.

3. Learn the bottomless depth of iniquity in a *wicked mans heart :* He was bad twenty years ago ; he was a grief to all the godly in the Town and Parish where he lived , but yet he is many times worse than before.

4. Learn what abundance of guilt an old sinner goes with to his grave when he comes to dye : He was bad when he was born , and worse while he lived , and worst of all when he is to dye.

5. Learn

5. Learn the equity of Gods Justice in punishing a wicked man with eternal torments for sins committed in time : For he sinned more and more as long as he lived, and if he had lived longer, he would have sinned longer ; and if he had lived for ever, he would have sinned for ever.

6. Learn the over-ruling providence of God : that setteth bounds to wicked mens sins ; if he did not restrain them, they would be worse, and do worse than they do.

7. Learn, that natural men by the improvement of common grace, or the means of grace, cannot work themselves into a state of grace, nor of themselves that are bad, make themselves to be good ; for we have shewed, that without the speciall and irresistible operations of the Spirit of God, wicked men grow worse under the Administrations of the Gospel.

8. The folly of delays and procrastinations of repentance and turning unto God : Wicked men think they can repent when they will, and though they have no heart to turn to God for the present, yet they will hereafter ; but he that is not disposed to turn to God and repent to day, will finde his heart more indisposed to morrow, and the longer they put it off, the more unwilling and unable they will be to do it hereafter. We have heard we must not be worse, now let us see we must be better, and that is the second part of this first Direction.

## S E C R . XVI.

**H**Ath the Plague been raging, and you yet alive? then be better than you were before. And here I especially direct my speech to those that had the grace of God infused into their hearts, before this Judgement came upon us; that you would improve this providence by being better than you were before; if Drunkards and Swearers will not be better, yet be you; if sensualists and flesh-pleasers will not be better, yet be you. It may be the wicked will be worse, but will you be so too? If Gods people are not mended by his Judgements, who will? and hath God swept away so many thousands into another world, and shall there be no good effect, or fruit upon neither bad nor good? *God forbid?* London hath been a place of great prosperity, a City of Feasting, and a place of plenty of outward enjoyments; but in this last Sickness, God hath filled it with dolorous complaints by the many breaches made by death in so many families and relations; God hath filled it with pale faces, and sick persons, and running sores; God hath turned it into a place, an house of mourning. And Solomon saith, *Eccle. 7. 2.* *It is better to go into the house of mourning, than to the house of feasting; for that is the end of all men, and the living will lay it to his heart.* Have not your houses been houses of mourning, some dead out of most houses, and you are yet living; will you then lay it to your heart? What should you lay

to heart? Lay to heart the great Judgement that hath been amongst you. Lay to heart the sins that did provoke the Lord to lay his hand so heavy upon you. Lay to heart the goodness of God in preserving you. The City hath been an house of mourning, but have you learned the lessons that are to be learned in an house of mourning? Have you met so many dead Corpse carried in the streets? have you seen the living laboring to carry forth their dead, and yet not learned the lessons that are to be learned in such a place of mcurring? Where one is dead in a family, that before was an house of mirth and gladness, it will turn it into an house of mourning and sadness, much more, when many dead in one family; and this is the case of many families. God hath been teaching you many things

Ten Lessons to be learned in this City that hath been a great house of mourning at such a time, but is your lesson taken out? Oh, what dull Scholars are we in the School of Christ that must thus be scourged to learn our lessons, and yet have not done it? Consider, when God hath turned London, by reason of their dead, into an house of mourning, he hath been teaching you such things as these.

Verity of divine threatenings.

I. God hath been teaching you the *Infallible verity of divine threatenings*. God threatned our first Parents, Gen. 2. 17. That if they sinned, they should certainly dye, they and their posterity. This threatening was made some thousands of years since, and it hath been made good in all generations. Length of time makes not voide the threatenings of God; men read Gods

Gods threatnings, but do not believe them, nor fear them, nor tremble at them. Many will not practically believe that they shall dye, though they sin, and will not at all believe they shall be damned, though they sin; but we see that men that have sinned must dye, and wicked men shall feel that they shall be damned according to Gods threatnings, but you have learned the truth of Gods threatnings in this, and they are as true in all other respects; therefore do you that are Gods people, learn the truth of Gods threatnings, when he saith the Drunkard shall not inherit the Kingdom of God; and let this move your heart to pity them that are such, that have a threatening of God, which is of undoubted verity, as a flaming sword standing in their way to keep them out of the Paradise of God, and be thankful unto God that you are none of these. Do you learn the truth of Gods threatening, when he saith, the hypocrite and unbelieving shall be cast into the lake that burnes with fire and brimstone, *Rev. 21.8.* and pity and pray for them that are such, and bleſs God that you are none of them, and so are taken from under the curse of that threatening.

II. In this great house of so great mourning, Desert of  
sin. God hath been teaching you what are the *Wages of sin.* You have often heard that death is the Wages of sin, *Rom. 6. 23.* The Greek word ὁμοιον there used, is a military term, signifying the wages that is due to soldiers, intimating that death is as due to a sinner for his service to

the Devil, as pay is to a Souldier for his service to his General; it comes from the word *τρόπον*, which signifieth properly, all kind of pleasant meats that may be prepared or made ready by fire, so that all the delicates, and dainty dishes that sin prepares for sinners, hath a deaths head in them. Do you learn this, and by this learn to hate sin more than you did before; and watch against it more than you did before.

Mansmortality.

III. In this great house of so great mourning, God hath been teaching you the certainty of mens mortality. You have seen that this is the way of all flesh, *Job. 23.14.* *1 King. 2.2.* and therefore learn to live as mortal, dying men should live; you have seen that thousands have been carried from their houses to their graves: And, Oh what manner of persons ought you to be in all manner of holy conversation; after such a sight as this?

IV. In this great house of so great mourning, The worlds God hath been teaching you the worlds vanity. You have seen what miserable comforters riches are to men in time of Plague, and at an hour of death; you have seen death haling men from that which they had set their hearts upon; you have seen death dragging men from their riches, and from their pleasures, and hath forced them to come away to the Bar of God, and leave their riches behinde them, and their pleasures behind them. You have seen that riches could not go with them into another world, but left them in a time

time of need. You have seen that those that loved riches, could finde no comfort in them when they stood in greatest need of comfort. You have seen that what men have been laboring for, and scraping together all the time of their health and life, death hath come and scattered in a moment. Oh how weaned shold you be from the world, and the riches and the pleasures thereof, after such a sight as this ! Oh how much less should you afford the world, of your heart and affections, of your love, desire, and delights that is so unkind to dying men, even unto those that served it most, and loved it most. Oh do you learn to deal so with the world, as you have seen the world to deal with others, i.e. turn it out of your heart with as little love and pity to it, as you have seen the world turn its followers out of it, and shake them off, notwithstanding all their entreaties to abide and stay therein. The world may now entreat you, that it might stay in your heart, and live in your love; but hearken you no more to its entreaties, than it hath hearkened unto others, and you must expect the world ere long will deal with you, as it hath dealt with others; therefore part with the world, before you leave the world.

V. In this great house of so great mourning, The un-  
God hath been teaching you the short continuance certainty  
of all relations : you have seen death taking Husbands from their Wives, Parents from their Children, Ministers from their people, and so Wives

from their Husbands, Children from their Parents, People from their Ministers. Those that had but one onely Son, Plague and Death hath stripped them of him, and teared one relation out of the others bosome ; fain they would have kept them, but death would not suffer them; they wept and cryed, but death would not have pity on them, nor hear their cries, nor regard their tears, but said, this is your childe, but I must have him ; this is your husband, but I must seize upon him ; God hath given me a Commission, and I always use to do according to the Commission I receive from God, if God will not spare you, in vain you look for pity at mine hands. I (saith death) am blinde and cannot see the beauty of your childe, that hath drawn out your heart so much towards him, I am deaf and cannot hear your pleadings for the continuance of your childe, or husband, or friend ; if God doth not hear you, I cannot, and if God doth not spare and pity you, I will not, therefore I will smite him, and sticke my arrow in his heart, and dippe it in his life-blood, and take him from you. Oh how many have thus experienced the dealings of death ! and you have seen it, and will not you learn to sit looser in your affections towards your nearest and dearest relations ? You have seen death hath seized upon them that were most beloved by their friends, and perhaps did therefore do it, because they were over loved ; and took up too much of that love, and that delight which should have been more, and would have been better placed upon God. Your lesson

then

then is set down by the Apostle , for I would not teach you by roat, nor without the book of Gods word, *1 Cor. 7. 29.* But this I say, Brethren, the ~~ages~~'s <sup>time</sup> is short, or rolled up, or contracted ; a ~~reservoir~~ metaphor taken from a piece of cloth that is rolled up, onely a little left at the end ; so some As Mariners near the Haven wind up their sails, or make them less. When the sails of time are thus contracted, it is a sign we are near the Harbor of eternity. It remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none, Vers. 30. *la contra.* And they that weep as though they wept not ; and hunt. they that rejoice as though they rejoiced not ; and they that buy as though they possessed not , and they that use this world as not abusing it, for the fashion of this world passeth away.

VI. In this great house of so great mourning, *Humility.* God hath been teaching you the lesson of *humility.* How many humbling sights have you seen ? every Corpse that you have seen hath been an humbling sight. It may be you have been proud of your beauty, but have not you seen that beauty vanisheth away when death comes ; that beautiful bodies by the *Plague* and *Death* have been turned into loathsome bodies ? and those that you have loved and been delighted to look upon, you have been glad to have them buried out of your sight, when once dead. How many open Graves have you seen, and those that have been nice and curious of their comely bodies, have been interred, and given to be meat for worms, and to be a prey to rottenness and putrefaction. Have you

seen any difference betwixt the poor and the rich, betwixt that body that was fed with coarse fare, and that which was nourished with more delicate dishes? Have you not seen bodies that were made out of dust, been turned to the dust, to be turned into dust, and will you be proud after God hath taken such an effectual course to teach you to be humble?

Parity in  
outward  
afflictions.

VII. In this great house of so great mourning, God hath been teaching you, *that all things fall alike to all*, that the wise must dye as well as the fool, and the good must dye as well as the bad. And though God hath promised [conditionally] preservation from the Plague unto his people, which hath been *literally* fulfilled to some of his, yet some of his have fallen in this general mortality, God hath been teaching of you, *that though grace doth deliver from eternal death, yet not from temporal; though from the sting, yet not from the stroke of death*, that you (though godly) should be preparing for your own departure out of this world.

Difference  
in the  
manner.

VIII. In this great house of so great mourning, God hath been teaching you the *difference between the death of the wicked and the death of the righteous*, that though good and bad alike have dyed, yet they have not dyed alike. But as there was a difference in their life, so God did make a difference in their death: Have not you seen some wicked dye without any sense of sin, or fear

fear of God, or Hell ? and some with terrors in their consciences ? and have you not seen some godly dye with peace and comfort , and giving good evidences of their hope of a better life ? that God hath filled them with joys that they were going to their Fathers house ? and that the plague and death had not so much in them to terrifie and affright, as the hopes of heaven had to comfort and support their hearts. It hath been ground of great rejoicing to hear : how many of Gods people in thiss plague did dye with joy and comfort ? And should not you by such a sight as this, be quickened in your service unto God, and ever while you live look upon Religion as a *real* thing, that letteth in such *real* comforts into their hearts, who had *real* grace , in such time of *real* discouragements ; after such a sight as this, never think it a vain thing to serve God ( though you must dye) who comforts his peoples souls in the very gates of death ?

IX. In this great house of so great mourning, Folly of God hath been teaching you the folly of delaying delays, in the great concernments of another world ; you have seen many Drunkards did delay to repent and turn to God , but when death once came to Arrest them, it would not stay till they had done their work. Have not you seen many have been surprized by death ; that those that thought they would repent hereafter, and talked how they would mend hereafter, are gone down into the grave before that time was come? and will not you after such a sight as this be quickned to

make more haste in doing of the work that God expecteth at your hands? Have not you seen some that have talked what they would do the next year, laid in the dust before this year is past and gone? God hereby would have you learn not to boast of to morrow, because you know not what may be in the womb of another day, nor what to morrow may bring forth, *Prov. 27. 1.* God would have you learn so to number your days that you may apply your hearts to wisdom, *Psal. 90. 12.* God would have you learn to do your duty quickly, and to do it with all your might, because it will be too late, when you are rotting in your Grave, *Eccles. 9. 10.*

X. In this great house of so great mourning,  
Mortifica- God hath been teaching you the great lesson of  
tion. Mortification; you have seen how many dyed by  
sin, and should not you be now dead unto sin, you  
should now in good earnest labor for the death of  
sin. O be the death of your passion, and be the  
death of your lusts, and be the death of your  
worldliness, especially be the death of your be-  
loved sin, God forbid that sin should be found  
alive in your heart after such a time of death to  
so many thousand persons. Are so many dead  
and rotting in their Graves, and shall not sin  
be dead and mouldring in your hearts.

These be some of the lessons God in his late  
providence hath been instructing you in, and if  
you can now do these duties better than before,  
it is some sign that you are better than you were  
before. But yet because so great a providence  
should

should not be sleightly passed over, with *but* a little Improvement, I shall take occasion to pres you to be much better than you were before ; before, God saw a great deal of sin in his own people, and amongst Professors, much censoriousnes, and rash and uncharitable judging one of another, want of love and affection, a great deal of pride in Apparel, pride in Diet, pride in Furniture of houses, pride of Beauty, pride of Parts and Gifts ; and God hath been staining the pride of all Families therein. God saw a great deal of neglect of Family Duties in Professors houses, and customary, cold and dead performance of them in others, and doth it not concern all to see where they have failed, and do so no more ?

## Sect. XVII.

I Know the wicked World thinks that professing people are too exact already, and that they make more ado than is needfull : But their Charge is,

1. False ; for there is no man is so exact in his life as he ought.
2. Blasphemous ; for what do such but blame God himself in giving such strict rules unto his people.
3. Malicious ; *Cain* envyed *Abel* because his works were evil, and his brothers good.
4. Diabolical ; what could a Devil say more, or what is this but to play the Devils part, in discou-

discouraging, discountenancing, speaking against the pressing after the highest degrees of goodness.

But let it be your great care whom God hath spared from the grave in this time of *Plague*, that are such as truely fear God, and are truely good: Oh take heed, that after such a preservation none of you might be found worse than you were; for though those that once were truely good, shall never so decline as to be [absolutely] bad, yet they may so farre fail, that they may [comparatively] be sayd to be worse. Here consider,

Ten Aggravations  
of Gods Peoples  
sin, if they  
be worse.

1. To lose any degrees of Goodness and Grace, is a grievous and a sinfull loss: If you had lost your life in this Plague, it might not have been your sin, but you cannot be in the least degree worse than you were (after such a providence) but it is a great sin: Because it is our duty to love God as much as we can, therefore to lose any degrees of our love to God, is to come short of our Duty, and therefore a sin.

2. To be worse in your spiritual condition, will be great unthankfulness to God for his watchfull Providence over you. If a man do a kindness for you, will you be worse towards him than you were before? And will you deal worse with God than with a fellow Creature?

3. To be worse in your spiritual condition after such preservation and deliverance, will be displeasing unto God, and a grief unto him. If God

God see his Children love him less, and fear him less, and delight in him less, will it not grieve him, and displease him? And had it not been better you had dyed, than to live to be a grief to God? Had not you rather follow your Children to their graves, than to see them live to be worse, and dishonour God? and will you yet do so your selves? Is it not a grief to you, the more kindness you shew unto your Children, to see them the more undutiful to you? and will it not be so in you to God?

4. If you be worse than you were in your spiritual condition, *you shall have less communion with God than you had before: and had not you better dye than lose your communion with God?* for what is your life without fellowship with God?

5. If you be worse, *you will have less comfort from God than you had before.* If you deny Duty to him, which you performed to him before, he will deny that comfort to you, which he gave you before, and what will your life be, without the comforts of God let down into your soul? is not his loving-kindness better than life? *Psal. 63. 3. and what is life if you have no comfort in it? and where will you have solid, lasting, suitable, satisfying comfort, if not from God?*

6. If you are worse in your spiritual condition than you were before, and love God less, and desire after him less, and delight in him less, *you will have less Evidences for Heaven than you had before,* you will not so clearly see  
your

your Interest in Christ, your title to his Kingdom, as you did before; and do you live to blot your Evidences? Oh what an aggravation will it be to you, to say, before the Plague I knew that God did love me, but now I doubt of it. Before I knew, if I had dyed I should have been saved, but now if I should dye, I cannot tell.

7. If you are worse than you were, you will have less experience of the workings of God upon your heart, than you had before. You will not have such experience of his quickning presence, nor of the powerful Operations of the Spirit upon your heart; and what is it, if you feel the motions and acting of life, if you do not feel the motions of the Spirit so much upon your heart?

8. If you are worse, you will dishonour God more than you did before, and that you need not do, you did that too much before: And hath God spared you to live to his dishonour? I tell you, you had better dyed with others in the Plague, than live after it to dishonour God.

9. If you have less of goodness than you had before, you will have more of sin than you had before. If you love God less than you did, you will love something else more than you did; if you have less faith, you will have more unbelief; if you be less heavenly, you will be more worldly; if you be less spiritual, you will be more carnal: And hath God been using physic to purge out your sin, and shall it be found more in you than it was before? Hath God put

you

you in the Furnace, and doth your dross continue, and increase? It is the nature of contraries, the less there is of the one, the more there is of the other. If the Sun be setting, darkness is approaching; if heat be expelled out of the water, more cold is introduced; and so it is with your heart in respect of sin and grace.

10. If you be worse, it will cost you much pains, and prayers, and tears, before you will recover to be as good as you were before. You may lose that with a little neglect, which you will not re-gain without great diligence. Thus I have laid before you these Considerations, to prevent your being worse: But that will not be a sufficient Improvement of this Providence, that you be not worse in your spiritual condition, but you must be better: Not enough, that you do not decline, but you must increase and thrive in grace and goodness. And before I come to press you to be better, let me lay down these following Positions; and the last shall bring me to my intended Work.

---

### S E C T. XVIII.

*Posit. 1.* **T**HERE are many that are really bad, and not so much as seemingly good. There are many that do not profess any goodness; such are your open, debauched sinners, that give themselves up unto all Licentiousness and sin.

*Posit. 2.*

*Posit. 2.* That there are many that are seemingly good, that are not really good. Many make a great shew in Religions, that have no Religion in them. Many pray much, and heat much, and talk of good things much, but are not good themselves; and the misery of these is,

1. That they lose all their labour; for if they themselves be not good, their praying is not good, and their talking of good things is not good; For, *the sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination unto the Lord*, Prov. 15. 8.

2. They have no real Communion with God who are but seemingly good: For, *what communion hath light with darkness?* 2 Cor. 6. 14, &c.

3. They shall have no real reward, in the Kingdom of Heaven. Their goodness is but seeming goodness, and their happiness is but seeming happiness.

4. They are seemingly like to God, but are really like the Devil.

5. They associate with Gods Children, but are none of Gods Children; for all Gods Children are good.

6. They have no true peace, Isa. 57. 21. But God hath really preserved you from death, and really kept you alive, therefore be not satisfied to be seemingly good, but be really so.

*Posit. 3.* That there be many that are really good, that are not gradually good, that have grace in truth, that have not grace in growth. Those that are seemingly good are not so many as those that are openly bad, and those that are really

really good are not so many as those that are seemingly good, and those that are gradually good are not so many as those that are really good. Ever the better the fewer, both for kinde and degree. It is so in Naturals; not so many Whales as lesser Fish; not so many Eagles as little Birds; not so many Suns as Stars: And so it is in Spirituals; not so many strong men in Christ, as babes; not so many tall Cedars, as there are Shrubs in Gods *Lebanon*. Now my purpose is to exhort you (especially after such a Providence) to be not only really good, but to be gradually good.

*Posit. 4.* That those that are gradually good, are yet imperfectly good, as appears by the remainders of sin in the best; and would be evident by a particular enumeration of their Graces, which is the best thing in the best men; they know but in part, and they love but in part, and delight in God but imperfectly, *Philip. 3. 9, 10, 11, 12.*

*Posit. 5.* Those that are really good though imperfectly good, are truly acceptable unto God. God will not break the bruised Reed, nor quench the smoaking Flax, *Mat. 12. 20.* There may be a great deal of smoak where there is but little fire, a great deal of sin where there is but little grace; but yet it is pleasing unto God, if it be true; a little grace is of great value, (a Pearl of small quantity might be of great worth) and better than a great deal of riches, or of gifts; better than a strong Memory, pregnant phantacy, solid Judgement, quick Apprehension, voluble Tongue,

Tongue, or any such things; because the least Grace is a pledge of Heaven, and so are none of all the rest.

*Post. 6.* That when a good man doth increase in goodness, he increaseth more or less in all saving goodness. When any one sin is more mortified, every sin is in some measure more mortified, and yet every sin is not equally strong, because some sins are more deeply radicated, have been more strengthened by frequent acts, and are more rooted in the constitution; so though addition be made in every Grace, when a Christian growes better, yet every grace might not be equally strong in the same Christian, because some grace may be more opposed by the contrary sin, and some grace is drawn forth more into act and exercise than the rest; yet as a Childe growes in all parts truely though not equally; so it is in a good Christian: And this I adde, that you may endeavour to be universally good, and universally better, better in Faith, and better in Love, and Humility, &c.

*Post. 7.* That those that are good should labour to be *better*, and those that are better, should strive to be *best*. You should not rest in goodness positive, but labour to have comparative goodness, and when you have it in the comparative degree, you should aspire after superlative goodness: You see it is so in other things; amongst Scholars men strive who should be the best Scholar; and amongst Artificers, men strive who shall be the best Artificer; and now after

the

the *Plague*, you will perceive men to be more earnest in their Trading ( I pray God they may not exceed) to re-gain, what they lost for want of Trading : And so amongst Christians, every one should strive who should be the best ; and to quicken and provoke you hereunto, lay these things to your heart. Consider,

## Sect. XIX.

1. You are not so good as once you were ; I mean in your Primitive condition and first creation, we had more goodness as we came out of the hands of God ; then we had good Arguments to Gods People to be better. and no evil : And when God hath restored us, we should labour to come up as near to what we were in *Adam*, (though not by the same Covenant) as we can.

2. You are not so good as you shall be. You were good in *Adam*, but you shall be better in Heaven : In *Adam* we were perfectly good, in Heaven we shall be perpetually good; and should you not labour to get as much of Heaven into your heart as you can.

3. You are not so good as you ought to be, nor by many degrees ; you come farr short of what you should be in grace and goodness.

4. You are not so good as you may be : Though you cannot be so good as you were in *Adam*, as you shall be in Heaven, as you ought to be upon earth, yet you may be better than you are. You have not so many degrees of love to God, but you may have more, nor such strong desires

after Christ, but you may have more : How weak is thy love ! how cold are thy desires ! how stupid is thy heart ! not only in comparison of what it ought to be, but of what it may be : Thou wantest many degrees, Oh Christian, *put on*, there is much more that is yet attainable.

5. You are not so good, but you need to be better. If thou be no better, and shouldest come into some conditions, thou wouldest be found not good enough to go through the same as becomes the Gospel. Thou mightest be brought into those straits, and assaulted by those temptations, that except thou hast more Patience, more Love to God, more Faith in Christ, thou wilt not be able to bear them, nor resist them, as becomes a Childe of God to doe : Thy burdens might yet be greater, and thy Duties greater, and thy Temptations greater, therefore thou shouldest hasten to be better.

6. You are not so good as others are, that have had but the same time, and the same means, and Helps as you have had, nay some that have not had so much preaching as you have had, nor such Examples as you have had, nor so much time, that did set out for Heaven after you, that were bad while you were good, yet have overtaken you, and gone beyond you : Oh Christian, thou art lagging behinde, *put on*, least thou shouldest be last of all.

7. You are not so good, but you are as bad. You have not so much grace, but you have as much sin ; nay, is not your sin more than your grace ? is not your unbelief more than your faith ? and

your

your wandring thoughts in duty more than your fixed thoughts in duty? and your dulnes more than your liveliness? If thou canst say truely, it is not, do thou go and bless God that it is not so with thee, while I must go and be humbled before God, because it is so with me.

8. *The better you are, the more excellent you will be.* Riches is not your excellency, and Learning is not your excellency, and Grace is not your *utmost* and your highest excellency, but the highest degrees of Grace is. Reason makes a man differ from a beast; and the more rational a man is (by the improvement of Reason) than others, the more excellent as a man (for a Fool might excell a Wise man in riches) he is above other men: So Grace makes a Christian differ from a man *as such*, and the better Christian he is than others, the more excellent he is than other Christians are.

9. *The better you are, the more like to God, who is the greatest, the chiefest, and the best good.* When we lost our goodness, we lost our likeness unto God; and when God makes us good, he makes us like himself, and the better God doth make us, the more he makes us like himself: And should not this provoke thee to be better? especially considering, to be most like to God, is

Thy greatest Duty: The end of all the rest.  
Desires: Oh that I were more like to God.  
Dignity: And therefore our dignity will be greatest in Heaven, because there we shall be likeliest unto God.

10. *The better you are, the more you shall have Gods approbation:* And what will it be to be approved of God! You may by seeming goodness have the approbation of men, but you must be really good, if you will have the approbation of God; and the better you are, the more he will approve you. God observeth the worst of men, but approveth only of good men; and only the good actions of good men, not their sinful actions, *1 King. 15. 5.*

11. *The better you are, the more clearly you will see that you are good.* Many question, they are not good, and the reason of their doubt is, because they are no better: That time you spend in complaining you fear you are not good, improve in endeavouring to be better, and your doubts will be sooner answered, and your fear expelled.

12. *The better you are, the more profitable you will be to all about you.* The better you are in your self, the better it will be for your self, and the better for all about you; the better you are, the more you will lay out your self for God, and for the good of souls. Others shall be the better,

For your Counsels: You will be directing them how to do good.

For your Reproofs: You will be telling them when they do evil.

For your Example: You will lead them in the good Way.

For your Experiences: You will communicate to them how good God hath been unto you, and what God hath done for you.

13. The

13. *The better you are, the more inward joy, and the more established peace you shall finde.* The great trouble of a Christian is, because he is no better; be you better and you will have the lesser trouble within, though the better you are, the more trouble you might have from men; but that's not so great matter.

14. *The better you are, the more glory you will bring to God.* Herein is my father glorified that you bear much fruit, Joh. 15. 8. And what is your design in the world, but to glorifie God, and to do that, and be that which tendeth most thereunto?

15. *The better you are, the more you will credit Religion,* and realize the wayes of God; it will appear that Religion is a real thing, when it hath made bad men good, and good men better. If there were nothing else to disgrace the ways of sin, this would be abundantly sufficient to behold the great wickedness of those men (how bad they be) that walk most therein.

16. *The better you are while you live, the more undaunted you shall be when you come to dye:* The reason why we are so troubled in our sicknes, is because we were no better in our health; conscience then remembers at such a time I sinned, and at such a place I fell; and in such company I defiled my soul; be better in Health, you will be the better in sickness and death.

17. *The better you are upon earth, the weightier your crown shall be in heaven:* Those that be truly good, shall have sure glory, but those that are better, shall have more. There shall be no want

of any thing to any one in heaven , but yet some shall shine more eminently in glory , than others.

Thus I have dispatched this particular also, that you be better after such a signal providence as this, for if you be not, this very thing will be a greater Plague , than the Plague upon the body ; and if you ask me wherein you should be better ? you must gather up that in the following Directions, which shall be more particular ; and such as may be useful to prevent men from growing worse , which was the first thing, and helpful to promote this duty of being better, which was the second thing I have spoken to.



## DIRECTION II.

Perform  
your pur-  
pose, pay  
your vows

**H**ath God spared you in time of Plague; that you live in some measure answerably to so great a mercy, carefully endeavouring to live up to the purposes, and resolutions and vows which you made to God in time of danger and distress. Good purposes and holy resolutions, when observed and put in practice, are great helps to an answerable return to God for his mercies conferred upon us ; but holy, Religious vows, being something more than single purposes and resolutions (being a promise made to God with due deliberation , of something lawful in it self, and in our power to perform, as a testi-

testimony of our thankfulness unto God for some extraordinary mercy received, or expected, or deliverance from some great evil in extraordinary danger and distress) do much promote a holy life, whereby we may the better be inhabied to walk in some measure worthy of what the Lord in mercy hath done for us, or given to us. In time of extraordinary danger, or when we are in expectation of some extraordinary Mercy, we have the example of the holy men of God in Scripture, to binde our selves to endeavour to walk more close with God. So Jacob, Gen. 28. 20. And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, if God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on. Vers. 21. So that I come again to my fathers house in peace, then shall the Lord be my God. And this he was careful to perform, Gen. 35. 2. Then Jacob said unto his household, and to all that were with him, put away the strange gods, and be clean, and change your garments. Vers. 3. And let us arise and go up to Bethel, and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the way which I went. Thus David made a vow to God when he was in danger of his life, Psal. 56. 12. Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee. Vers. 13. For thou hast delivered my soul from death—And in the like danger, Psal. 116. 3. The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gate hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow. Vers. 4. Then called I upon the name of the Lord, O Lord, I beseech thee deli-

ver my soul. Vers. 6. The Lord preserveth the simple : I was brought low , and he helped me: Vers. 8. Thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears , and my feet from falling. Vers. 12. What shall I render to the Lord, for all his benefits towards me ? Vers. 14. I will pay my vows unto the Lord , now in the presence of all his people.

And hath not this been thy case, Christian Reader, did not the sorrows of death compass thee about ? Didst thou not finde trouble and sorrow? Wast thou not brought very low , and received the sentence of death within thy self? Didst thou not then call upon the name of the Lord, and resolve thou wouldest walk before the Lord, if he would restore thee ? and hath not God delivered thy soul from death, and thy feet from falling ? Then pay thy vows to God, and perform to him thy promise, and live up unto thy resolutions.

Tell me, what were thy purposes when thou hearest the Plague had entered into thy Neighbours house, when it came unto the family nearest unto thine? What were thy resolutions when the Plague did enter into thy house , and took one away , and then another ? What were thy holy, deliberate lawful vows, when it seized upon thy body ? When thou betookest thy self unto thy bed , to sweat out thy distemper ? When thou foundest Risings on thy Body, Swellings and Carbuncles in several parts , when the apprehensions of death did fill thy minde, and the terrors of the Lord did fill thy heart , when thou thought-

thoughtest thou hadst not many days to live, and that thou wert near to death and another world, and shouldest certainly dye, if God did not preserve thee? What didst thou think then? And what didst thou purpose then, and resolve upon then? Didst thou not determine with thy self if God would spare thy life, if God would give thee health again, and try thee a little longer in the world, that thou wouldest walk more holily, and act for God more zealously? That thou wouldest pray more frequently and more fervently? That thou would minde the world less, and heaven more? That thou wouldest make Religion thy business, as long as thou shouldest live? Didst thou not resolve that God and Christ, and things above should have more of thy heart and hearty love? That thou wouldest then forsake loose and carnal company, and associate thy self with those in whom thou couldst discern most of God, and walked most conscientiously before him? That thou wouldest no more take *a cup too much*, nor club in the Alehouse and Tavern, to the neglect of duties of thy family at home. Did it not then trouble thee that thou being a Professor, hadst been at nights drinking in the Tavern, when thou shouldest have been praying in thy family; that thy Wife and Children, though they have not gone Supperless to bed, yet have almost every night gone prayerless to bed, except they went apart to pray in secret. But did not then thy conscience tell thee, that their performance of their duty would be no excuse to thee, when thou shouldest stand

at the Bar of God, for thy neglecting of what thou oughtest to have done? Didst thou not then resolve, if thou shouldst live, it should be so no more? That thou wouldst read thy Bible more, as well as look over thy Shop-books daily? That thou wouldst spend some time in secret before God; whereas before thou wast use to waste it in thy pleasures; and taking of thy worldly delights? *Now therefore make up thine account with God.*

Deal plainly, man, with thy self, and do not flatter thy soul, and daube with thy conscience, Was there not some such thoughts and purposes, and resolutions as these in thy heart at such a time? And didst thou promise and resolve in jest, and not in earnest; God did afflict thee by the plague *in good earnest*, and thou waste then affraid of death, and the grave, and judgement, *in good earnest*? And didst thou only purpose in jest, and resolve in jest, and play with holy things when thou wast near another world? and dally with God; when thou didst not know but within an hour thou mightest have appeared at his Bar, and been set before the terrible tribunal of the great heart-searching God? But if thou wast in earnest with God, when God was in earnest with thee; if thou wast in earnest in promising, be *earnest in earnest* to perform; if thou didst indeed resolve to reform when thou shouldst be well, then reform indeed according to thy resolution, since God hath made thee well, and saved thee from the Grave, to which thou wast so near, so very near.

Or

Or if God hath been so good to thee to preserve thee from the infection of the Plague, amongst the many thousands that have been visited, that thou hast not been heart-sick, yet thou hast often felt shootings, and pains, and prickings up and down in several parts of thy body; and sometimes hast had such things as thou hast thought to be symptomes of the diltemper, and hast apprehended it to be approaching to thee, that hath made thee hasten to thy bed, and make use of thy preservatives, and thy cordials, that thou thoughtest thy self in real danger, and wast possest with real fears: What were thy purposes at such a time as this? And what didst thou resolve to do? And how to live, if God would prevent the thing thou fearedst? Or hadst thou no such purpose in thy heart? No such resolution in thy breast, that if thou livedst thou wouldest be better? Was thy heart indeed so backward unto good, that at such a time of fears and dangers, thou hadst not so much as a purpose to be better? but if thou hadst (and let thy conscience be thy witness, and the God of heaven that did fully know the purpose of thy heart) then now perform, what then thy heart did purpose to perform.

I am perswaded if the people in *London* (and in Country too) would live up according to the purpose of their heart, in time of danger of the Plague, would reform and mend as they did resolve to do, we should be much better than we were before. Oh what a difference would there be in the frame of our hearts, and in the course of

of our lives ! What a change would there be in all our practises ? Those that were forward Professors of Religion , and were not *much more* then Professors , would be zealous practisers of Religious duties ; and in order hereunto I shall to follow this direction, do three things.

1. Lay down some considerations why you should be careful to keep your purposes , resolutions and vows.

2. Prescribe some helps how you may perform your purposes, resolutions and vows.

3. Set down the aggravations of your sin , if you break your purposes , resolutions and vows.

### S E C T. I.

Seven Ar- I. **G**reat and constant diligent care should be guments taken in time of health , to keep our for care to purposes, to perform our resolutions , and to pay keep our resolutions made in time of sickness, and danger, and distress, if you consider these particulars.

I. That one great deceit of the heart of man The heart ~~doth~~ appear in this , in being forward to purpose in is deceitful our selves , and promise unto God , but are backward to perform. In time of sickness , what resolutions do men make ? what purposes have they in themselves , to mend and turn to God , and seem to promise this with tears in their eyes , and sorrow in their hearts , for the evil that is past

past and done, and seem to others, and think verily themselves, that they promise in good earnest, and mean to do as they do speak, and when they think the danger is past, and their fears removed, do nothing less than what they promised: I have known some upon sick beds so to promise, that they would be drunk no more, &c. and yet when health hath been restored, have returned to their wickedness: So did *Pharaoh* promise fair when the Plagues of God were upon the Land, that he would let the children of *Israel* goe; but when the Plagues have been removed, he hath hardened his heart against them more than before; and this he often did. *Exod.* 8. 8, 15. & 9. 27, 28, 34, & 10. 16, 17, 20.

Now this deceitfulness of the heart is yet in part remaining in the best of men, and therefore you must be carefull, else though you have promised, you will never perform.

2. That *sin is of a bewitching, encroaching and Sin is en-alluring nature*; if it can prevail, it will keep *croaching* you from resolving against it; if you do resolve, it will entreat you that you would not send it farre from you, that your Resolution might not be peremptory and universal, that if you resolve to banish it from your heart, it might be *only* *some* of its members that are not so dear unto you, and reserve the rest; or if it be peremptory and universal, that you will part with all sin, it will contend that your Resolution may not be *perpetual*, that you send it not away for ever,

ever, but only till your danger of death is over, and your fears thereof are ceased, that then it may be received into your heart, be your Favourite again; or if you do resolve to part with sin, peremptorily, universally and perpetually, yet after a while it will solicit you to *change* your resolution; or if you will not change it, it will solicit you to *abate* the strength and vehemency thereof; and will come and offer you so much delight, and so much pleasure, and so much profit, if you will not be so severe against it. If you are not carefull, it will encroach upon your heart, and insinuate and winde it self into your love and delight, and allure your will into a consent, first not to be so severe, next to *indulge* it, then to *countenance* it, and then to renew its acquaintance, till it again become familiar to you.

Satan will  
assault.

3. That *Satan will assault you, and set in with sin for its re-admission*. If he cannot keep you from resolving, yet he will lay hard at your heart to break your resolution: He will lay his snares and baits, and use his stratagems in sins behalfe; and come to you as he did to our first Parents, Gen. 3. 1. *He (i. e. Satan) said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, ye shall not eat of every tree of the Garden?* So Satan cometh unto thee, and faith, Yea, hast thou said, thou wilt not be kiade unto thy sin any more? hast thou said, thou wilt be so severe against thine Iniquity? If thou reply, I have said, I will not keep my sin, lest God

God be angry with me, and send some sore Judgement upon me ; he will return to thee, and say, God will not surely be angry with thee to plague thee, it may be thou mayst escape, or if thou yield now, thou mightest repent, and renew thy resolution against it again, do it but this once, take but the other Cup ; play but the other game. If you be not carefull to look to your Resolutions, when sin, Satan, and your own heart do set against you, you will certainly break them.

4. *The World will interrupt you, that you may not live up to your Resolutions made to God in time of danger.* This is another powerful As-  
faultant, for your heart and affections ; and will plead, If thou didst resolve against sin, that was unlawful, but the things that I have (saith the World) are good, my Riches are good, and my Pleasures are not absolutely evil, and my Profits are not unlawful ; if thou wouldest turn off thy drunkenness, why should I be resolved against ? and if thou wilt shake off thy wicked company , yet what have I done, that I must not be loved ? Company-keeping (saith the World) did impoverish thee, but I will enrich thee, that did consume what was necessary for thy Family, but I come with supplyes for them, I will cloathe their backs, and I will furnish their Table, and I will bring in Portions for thy Children, I will make thee honourable and esteemed, and I will lay up in store for thee against thy old age,  
*when*

when thy labour will be past: Thus will the World come in for entertainment in your heart again, that though you resolved to spend so much time in secret Prayer every day, if God would suffer you to live, yet this worldly business cometh to divert you, and another cometh to take you off from your resolved practice: If you consider what earnest suiters, Satan, sin, and the World will be for your heart, and how your heart is as ready to yield, as these are to solicit, your heart is as willing to have them, as these are to have your heart, then without diligent care it is impossible to live up unto good and holy Resolutions made in time of danger.

5. *The difficulty of the things you have purposed and resolved to do, calls for your greatest diligence if you would live up unto them.* The more excellent and difficult the work is we resolve to do, the more apt we are to flag and faint, and come short in performance. Now it will appear that these things are difficult, because

They are  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Prater} \\ \text{Super} \\ \text{Contra} \end{array} \right\}$   $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Naturam.} \end{array} \right\}$

First, The things you have purposed and resolved to do, are *preternatural*. These things are, that you will love God more, and that you will delight and joy in God more. Now those things are *praternatural* which are added to another thing

thing (as an adjunct to its subject) so that it doth not constitute the nature of it, nor destroy it, but perfect it. Such a thing is Grace, that you have resolved to get greater degrees of Grace and Holiness doth not constitute the Nature of man, for a man without grace is a man; neither doth grace and holiness destroy but perfect Nature: Grace doth not destroy the affection of Love, but doth correct it, and place it upon its proper Object; nor destroy our Joy, but turns the stream of our Joy to empty it self in God, or rather to fetch our Joyes from God.

Secondly, The things you have resolved to do, are *supernatural*, above Nature; it is not in the power of Nature to enable you to do what you have resolved upon. You resolved in your time of fears and danger, to pray to God more fervently; but Nature cannot help you to do this: To believe more steadfastly, to love God more ardently, to walk with God more holily, but all these are above the power of Nature; and must be wrought in you by the supernatural and almighty power of God; and yet you did well to resolve to endeavour to do all these, if you did remember to make your resolution, in the strength of Christ to do this, by whose strength we can do all things. *Philip.*  
4. 13.

Thirdly, The things you have resolved to do are *contra-natural*, against Nature; i. e. against corrupt nature: For our love to God doth not destroy the faculty or affection of Love, but per-

I perfect

fect it and Innable it, but it doth destroy our love to sin, and our love to the World, and the things of the World. Now to do that which is against corrupt Nature is very hard, you will finde it exceeding difficult, it is swimming against the stream, and rowing against the tide, that if you do not ply your Oar, you will be carryed back.

You will meet with your nearest Friends, will make it evident that there is need of your greatest diligence to make good your good resolutions. You have purposed in your heart to spend more time for God, and your soul, and for the life to come, if you do so as you have resolved, it may be thy father, the Wife of thy bosom, thy fellow-servants, will scorn thee and deride thee, and set themselves against thee. Thou hast purposed in thy heart to reprove sinners for their Oathes and Drunkenness, and Prophaneness, and if thou do so, they will envy thee for thy pity, and hate thee for thy love; it may cost thee dear, it may expose thee to trouble from men, and from those that by bonds of Nature are nearest to thee, if thou wilt indeed come up in thy practice in time of health and safety, to thy Resolutions, which thou didst believe was thy duty to make, in time of sickness and danger.

7. The necessary concurrence of many difficult duties that you may perform the purposes of your heart, in living in some measure answerable to the mercy of divine protection in time of plague, <sup>Concurrence of many duties requiri-</sup> red. calls for your utmost diligence and care, else you will undoubtedly fail and come short of what you did resolve upon. Where many Duties are to meet, and to be done as necessary Requisites to another duty that makes this duty so much the more difficult. There are many things to be done, if you will perform your Vows and Resolutions to be better, without which it will be impossible, and these are such as

{ Watchfulness,  
Self-denial,  
Fervent Prayer,  
Frequent Examination, &c.

But these I reserve for their proper place, as Helps hereunto. But first I would have you to believe the necessity of your utmost care and diligence to perform your Purposes of an holy life. *That man that thinks it easie to live up to such Resolutions, will undoubtely come short in putting them in practice.*

#### Second day of Sect. III.

II. **I**Come to the Helps to be prescribed for the better performance of your Purposes keeping and Resolutions of a holy, heavenly, Gospel-  
<sup>our Reso-</sup>  
<sup>lutions.</sup>

conversation, made in time of your danger by reason of the Plague. If you would live up to your Resolution of an holy life, then

Watch a-  
gainst your  
Darling  
sin.

1. Evermore take heed of *your Beloved sin*; take heed of that which is to you *Peccatum in delitio*; your darling Lust, which by way of special propriety you may call your own. Keep a very strict hand over it, for if any sin undo you, it is likely to be this, and if there be any sin that will weaken your endeavours to live according to your purpose, it will be this: Beware of all, but especially of this; maintain your holy warfare against the whole hoast of sin, but especially fight against this as the General and Commander of all the rest: Whether it be pride, or worldliness, or the pleasing of your sensitive Appetite, or the Lusts of the Flesh, &c. That you may know what is your Darling sin, take these signs.

Sins of a  
beloved  
sin.

First, That sin you have been more accustomed to, and hath usually broken out to the wounding of your soul, and disturbing of your peace above any other sin, is your beloved sin.

Secondly, That sin that all other sins do wait upon and vail to, and bring in their aid and assistance to maintain, is your beloved sin.

Thirdly, That sin of which you are most impatient of reproof; you can hear of other sins, and be reproved for other sins, but if you are plainly

plainly dealt with about this, you cannot so easily bear it, but you will finde your corrupt heart to bestir it self to finde out excuses to extenuate it, and plead for it ; that is likely your beloved sin.

Fourthly, That sin is likely your Darling, when disappointments of the fulfilling, and pleasing of it, is more grievous to your soul than the frustrations of any other sin.

Fifthly, That sin is your Darling, which you have often found your heart withing it were no sin, when you wish that it had not been forbidden by God ; which you finde your heart most unwilling to resolve against.

Sixthly, That sin is your Darling, which you are willing to be at any cost and charges to maintain or satisfie.

Seventhly, That is your Darling sin, which you are most delighted in the committing of, and had rather part with all the rest than with this ; it is a sign your heart is indeed marryed to that sin, when you will leave all to cleave to this.

Eighthly, That sin is your Darling sin, which doth most disturb you at the Throne of Grace, and fill your minde most usually with distracting thoughts. The Devil will divert your heart from God in holy Duties, and there is no sin he can better make use of for this purpose, than what your heart is most apt naturally to close with all.

Ninthly, That sin is your Darling sin, which doth most interrupt you in your chosen Solitudes,

tudes, and Retirements for your souls concernment. It is not every man, but some special friend that will joyn himself unto you, when he knows you are retired for some special business.

Tenthly, That is your Darling sin which Conscience doth most reproach you for in time of danger and fears of death.

Eleventhly, That sin is your Darling sin, which usually lies down in your thoughts at night, which your minde most thinks upon in the night when you wake, and first endeavours to salute you in the morning.

Whatever sin this be, you must resolve to deal severely with it, if ever you would keep your holy Resolutions: While you cocker this sin, and be too kind towards it, you will not walk so close with God in time of health, as you purposed to do in time of sickness.

And next to this beloved sin, be carefull to mortifie that sin that is next unto it in your love. There is some other sin, besides the Darling (which is chief) that the corrupt heart hath some peculiar favour for; and if you ask what sin that is? I answer, it is that sin which your heart is most apt to change your beloved sin for, when you press your heart to forsake your Darling sin: And that which was the second chief sin in your Soul, would be first, if the former be taken down and suppressed.

And a-  
gainst  
Tempta-  
tion.

2. Take heed of dallying with temptations, or playing with the baits of sin, and be careful to abstain

abstain from the very appearance of evil ; rather deny your self of what is lawful, then play upon the borders of that which is unlawful, If you always go as far as you may, you will sometimes go further then you should : If you venture to the utmost, you will be in danger of transgressing and going beyond your bounds. You will finde the Devil and your own heart sometimes to reason thus, so far thou mayest go, and yet keep thy resolution ; so far thou mightest venture, and maintain thy holy purpose ; thou maist go with such a one into the Tavern, and yet keep thy purpose to be sober, thou mayst take another Glass of Wine, and then another, and then another, and yet not break thy resolution. Thus the Devil will play upon thee, and ply thee, step after step; till he makes a prey of the peace of thy conscience, and hath brought thee to a violation of thy purpose, *Principius obsta*, resist the first risings of the sin thou hast resolved against ; thou hast resolved to keep a constant course of secret prayer every morning, but when thou fillest, there is this business offers it self to be done first, and then another, till thou doit omit it, and neglect it, or there is this business which stayes for thee, and that will make thee first be slight and hasty, and over-short in the performance of it, till at last it brings thee to neglect it. Beware then of the appearances of sin.

3. Often press upon your heart, that sin is as odious unto God, and displeasing unto him at one time

Sin is as  
odious to  
God when  
you are  
well as  
when you  
were sick,

time as another, in time of health, as well as in times of sickness and great mortality, when the plague is over, as when it was slaughtering thousands in a week. Though God doth sometimes manifest more of his displeasure against sin, yet he always equally (because he always infinitely) hateth sin. If the thoughts of Gods displeasure, and the sight thereof in the effects of it, did move thee to resolve and purpose against sin, the believing thoughts of this when the Plague is over, will have some special influence upon thee, to make thee endeavour to do according to the purpose of thy heart in dying times.

Holiness in 4. Consider, Holiness is as pleasing unto God at all, please one time as another, and if God was pleased with sing to thy purpose, it will be more pleasing if thou proceed God, more unto performance : The moving reason of your than in purpose, purpose in the time of your distress, was that you judged it pleasing unto God ; and would you please God at one time by purposing, and displease him at another by non-performance ? Would you please God at one time by resolving to reform, and displease him at another by non-reformation ? Sin and holiness is the same in the eyes of God at all times, but it seems it is not so in thine ; if sometime thou dost purpose to forsake sin, and at another dost willingly commit it; if sometime thou approvest holiness, and purposest to follow after it, but at another time thou art remiss in thy pursuit.

S. Work

5. Work this upon thy heart, that sin is as destructive to thy soul, and prejudicial to thy peace and comfort, at one time as another : Though sometime the circumstance of time might aggravate a mans sin, and make it more hateful (as a man to be drunk upon the Lords day) yet sin committed at any time is damnable, and sin loved at any time is damnable; though sometime we feel the effects of sin, in sickness on our bodies, and terrors and fears upon our consciences, and then have greater and more affecting apprehensions of the evil of it ; yet you can at no time (when you have your perfect health) lay sin in your bosom, but it may fling you unto death. In your sickness you thought that sin would undo you, that your evil actions would certainly damage you, therefore you did resolve against it ; think so still, and let those thoughts abide upon your heart, and they will carry you in the strength of Christ, to live as you did purpose.

6. Work this upon your heart, that holiness in act, and a godly life in act, will be more sweet unto your soul, than it was onely in your purpose : And that a holy life should be esteemed by you at one time, as well as another, because it will be as sweet and profitable to you at one time as another ; if you thought it would be for your good, to purpose holiness, and to resolve to live to God, and this did something quiet your heart, if you had dyed, that God had given you a real and unfeigned resolution, and fixed purpose of heart

to lead (as you could with utmost diligence) a Gospel conversation, how much more will it be a comfort to your heart to see your purposes end in performances, and your resolutions come unto a real, thorough, continued Reformation. Get the same thoughts of holiness in time of safety, as you had in time of danger ; and this will help you to live holily as well as to purpose so to do.

When you  
are well,  
you are still  
mortal.

7 Keep upon your heart a constant, daily sense of your own mortality, and of your nearness to another world : What is the reason that men under sickness are more apt to purpose to forsake sin, and to promise to mend and to reform, than in time of health, but because they have greater apprehensions of death in its nearer approaches unto them ; and things as neer do more affect, than things apprehended as further off ; and was it not the thoughts of the nearness of death, and your daily danger of it, that did quicken you to resolve against sin, and for God, and to wind up your resolutions something higher than at other times ? Why you have reason still to walk in daily expectation of your dissolution, though the plague be stayed. If the plague be removed out of your habitation, yet sin is not removed out of your heart ; there is the meritorious cause of death still in you, and there are natural causes of death still in you, and you must as surely dye, as if the Plague were raging, and you may assoon dye ; we dye a thousand ways : death might be as near to you by some other disease,

ease, and you may fall by some other disease, as so many have done by the Pestilence; though you were not one of those that dyed eight thousand in a week; yet you may be one of those that dye eight, or five hundred in a week. Doe not say the bitterness of death is past, that now there is no danger; do not put far from thee the evil day. What if so many do not dye every week as *when* thou resolvedst to be better, yet *thou* mightest dye every week. An Apoplexy, or a Feaver, or Dropsey might fetcht thee to thy grave, who hast (through Mercy and Patience) escaped death by the Plague; think with thy self, when thy heart is negligent of thy former purpose, When? and why was it that I resolved to give my self more to a holy, heavenly life? When the Plague did come nigh unto my dwelling, and because I thought every day I might have dyed; Why it is my daily danger, if not by the Plague, yet by some other disease, that will as certainly be the cause of my dissolution, as if it were the Plague. Thou didst purpose, because thou thoughtest death was neer, then perform, because death is still as near, yea it is nearer to thee now, then *when* thou madest this resolution; for the more days thou hast lived since, the fewer now thou hast to live; it was near then, but to thee it is nearer now.

---

8. Frequently possess thy heart with serious believing thoughts of judgement to come. When men, and when thou amongst the rest shall give

Believe  
judgment  
to come.

an

an account to God of all, thoughts , purposes, promises, vows that thou hast made to God, to walk before him in an holy life : But what account canst thou give to God , when thou hast not performed what thou purposedst? If it was not good to purpose and to promise to forsake thy sin, and live to God, Why didst thou purpose ? If it were? Why dost thou not perform? If thou fail now, thou wilt be self-condemned at the bar of God : thy purposes and promises will be brought forth against thee ; and God will charge thee before all the world with breach of promise unto him.

Gods eye  
is upon  
you.

9. Work this upon thy heart, that thou walkest daily in the sight and presence of that God that exactly doth observe, whether thou art the same in thy practice when thou art well, as thou wast in thy purpose when thou wast sick: God did see thy purpose , and he did hear thy promise made in thy distress and time of fears ; and his eye is upon thee, to observe how thou livest, and what thou dost ; and do men keep their promises made to men (as some do from no other principle then) because the eyes of men are upon them, to observe them, and they would not lose their reputation by falsifying of their promise, and wilst not thou much more perform thy promise unto God, when thou canst never break it, but when God is looking on ?

Keep con-  
science  
tender.

10. Keep a lively and a tender conscience, and diligently hearken to its admonitions, that thou keep

keep thy purpose ; *cominations*, while thou art purposing to come short of thy purpose , and *ac-  
cusations* afterwards ; if thy conscience is not faithful unto thee , thou wilt be false unto thy promise , and fail of thy purpose ; but if it be , do not choak the voice of conscience , for it is thy monitor and remembrancer to put thee in minde of the bond and obligation that lies upon thee to a holy life , by virtue of thy own resolutions and vows in time of great mortality .

11. *Make a prudent choise of some wise and holy Christian for thy most intimate associate:* One <sup>Choose a</sup> choise that knows thy ways and practise most , that is friend , most acquainted with the manner of thy life , and hath most occasion to be most in thy company (supposing him to be faithful , prudent , pious ) tell him what hath been the purpose of thy heart , when the terrors of the Lord were upon thee , not onely against sin in general , or in respect of holiness in general , but what was the purpose of thy soul , and the resolution of thy heart against this sin (if it be convenient) in particular , which thou hast been most prone unto , and the particular duty thou hast resolved to be constant and diligent in , which thou hast found thy heart most backward to ; and engage him as he loves thy soul , and the promoting of the work of God in thy heart , that he will carefully observe thee , and if he discern thee to be backward to thy duty , that he would admonish thee , if forward to thy sin , that he would reprove thee ; and in all deal

deal faithfully with thee ; this would be an exceeding help to perform our promises and purposes of holy living ; and such a friend as this is to be prized above his weight in gold ; and such a friend as this, is better than a brother, if you finde him, let him not go.

Gods pur-  
pose al-  
ways the  
same to  
you.

12. Seriously consider and work upon your heart, till you feel your soul affected with it, that Gods purposes concerning you and your good, and eternal peace is the same at one time as at another, and he performes all his promises which he maketh unto you : God doth not one time purpose for to save you, and another time purpose to condemn you ; and why should you then be unconstant in your purposles towards God , one time to purpose that you will serve him more, and glorifie him more; and at another time be careless to order your life according to the intention of your heart. When you finde your hearts begin to slink, and goe from the purpose and promise that you have made, press your self with affecting thoughts of the Immutability of Gods purposes to you, and this might help you to constancy in your purposles towards God.

Holy cou-  
rage.

13. Steel your heart with an holy courage against all oppositions in your way of performance : Take heed of slavish fears which enfeeble your resolutions, and put a stop in the way of an holy life you have resolved upon ; fear of danger and of death made you to resolve to keep close to God , and yet your fear of death, and fear

fear of danger for holiness sake, will hinder your living up to those Purposes and Resolutions. Fear of death natural and from God, was the occasion of your resolving to practise an holy life; but fears of death violent, and from men, will be the cause of your breach of promise so to doe: Therefore resolve to live up to your Resolutions, though loss of Estate, Liberty, or Life, should attend you for so doing.

14. *Fill your heart with an holy Zeal for Gods glory;* and if you be zealous for the glory of God, you will be courageous against all Impediments and Obstructions of an holy conversation. Courage is opposed to slavish Fears, and Zeal is opposed to Lukewarmness: And Lukewarmness is inconsistent with the practice you have resolved upon. You have purposed to pray more fervently than you were wont to do, but if your heart be as lukewarm in Religion, you cannot do it; you have purposed to lay out your self more for the good of souls, to endeavour to help others in their way to heaven, but if you be as lukewarm as before, you cannot do more than you did before: But if your heart be enflamed with zeal for God, more than before, you will perform all your Religious undertakings with more life than before, you will pray with more life, and preach with more life, and speak to men about the things of God and another

zeal.

ther world, than you did before ; and this is the performance of your Purpose.

Frequent  
Self-re-  
flexions.

15. Be much in daily Reflexions whether you live up to your Resolutions, or no. Review your life every night, reflect upon your Duties, and the manner of performance of them. Survey at night before you sleep the actions of the day, whether they have been according to the Rule of Gods Word; what temptations did assault you, and how you did resist them; what corruptions did rise in your heart, and how you did subdue them; what Ordinances of God you have sate under, and how you did improve them; what Talents God hath entrusted you with, and how you have employed them; what company you have been in, and how you did behave your self. If you do not call your self frequently to account, you will live below your Purposes, and not perceive it.

Renew  
your Pur-  
pose.

16. Be often renewing your Purposes and Resolutions for an holy life. Frequent acts do beget and strengthen habits : Actually renew your Purpose to pray to God, to walk circumspetly, to discourse of the things of God, and it will at length be habitual to you so to do. If you finde upon reflection and self-examination, that your Purposes are weakened, and your heart draws back from that pitch of holiness you did intend to labour after, binde your heart thereto by the renewal

renewal of your Purposes. If you finde you have broken your Resolutions, do not resolve to continue so to do, but repair them. If the Mariner be driven back by windes and storms, yet he keeps and renewes his purpose of sailing unto his intended Harbour. If a Traveller fall in his Journey, he gets up and resolves to hold on his way.

17. Presse your heart with the evils of coming It will short, and with the benefits of living up unto your bring great Resolutions. The evils of this, I shall speak to

in the third general Head that follows next in order. The Benefits of keeping the purpose of your heart are many and great: Your sins will not be so many; your sins will not be so strong, for Resolutions against sin that are firmly made and carefully kept, do exceedingly weaken sin; and if you should sometime sin, your sin will not be so great, when God doth see you keep the firm purpose of your heart against it; though sometimes you are overborn and bowed down, yea and fall against the inclination of your will, and purpose of your heart.

18. Pray much to God for strength and power to perform your Purposes. You resolved to pray more importunately unto God for mercy, but then you must pray to God, to enable you to pray as you have resolved. Resolution is our

K duty,

duty, but strength to perform them is not in our selves, but must be fetched from God, and that must be by fervent, frequent Prayer. Pray that God would not leave thee to thy self, that he would not forsake thee. Psal. 119. 8. *I will keep thy statutes; there is Davids Purpose: Oh forsake me not utterly; there is Davids Prayer.* As you must not purpose in your own strength, but in the strength of Christ; so you cannot perform in your own strength, but in the strength of Christ. If your resolution be strong against sin, and you rest in the strength of your Resolution, and think you shall not sin, because you have strong Resolutions against it, you will fail.

Mortifie  
self-love  
and use  
self-de-  
nial.

19. Mortifie Carnal self-love, and be very much in the exercise of self-denyal. If you cannot deny your self of what is pleasing to the flesh, you will deny a holy life. You must often deny your own wills, and your own desires, and delights, your own judgements and reasonings, your sensitive appetite, and your profits in the world, and hate all these in comparison of better things, and when they stand in competition with God and Christ: If you love your pleasures inordinately, and love your Liberty and your Life inordinately, your resolutions for strictness of holy walking with God, will not abide, nor be accomplished. The love of self, as well as of sin, is a great enemy to holy resolutions.

20. Often

20. Often urge your heart with the Examples of the holy men of God recorded in the Scriptures. They purposed and were carefull to perform. Jacob vowed unto God, and payd it. David vowed unto God, and payd it. Job made a Covenant with his eyes, that he would not look upon Objects that should irritate his sinful nature, and said, why then should I do it ? *Job 31. 1.* So do you say, When I thought my self to be near the grave, I purposed to honour God more than I did before, if he should spare me, why then should I not do it ? I purposed to watch against my sin, why then should I be careless ?

Thus I have given you the Considerations to press you to be careful of your Purposes ; and Helps to the performance of them, next I come to the Aggravations of neglecting to live according to your engagements in the time of sickness and danger.

---

S E C T. III.

III. **T**He Aggravations of the breach of your Vows and Resolutions made against sin, and for holiness, when fears of death were upon you, do exceedingly heighten and increase your sin ; and because sick-bed Promises are so seldom made good, and sick-bed Resolutions usually prove so ineffectual, I shall desire you who have the Vows of God upon you, and who have resolved (if God would continue to

K 2. you

you life) as God and Conscience, and it may be others, are witnesses of, that you would weigh seriously as in the presence of God, the evil of breaking your Vows, and being careless of your Resolutions.

It is great **hypocrisy**, to purpose and not hypocrisy. **perform**: You seemed in your affliction to be affected with your condition, and to be afflicted for your transgression, and to approve of an holy conversation, then you could weep for sin, and now you work it; you could then lament it, and now commit it; then you seemed to be changed from what you really were before when you lived in some known sin; but now it appears that you have really lost that good which you did seem to have, and made profession of in time of your sickness. It is usual with Hypocrites to be best when they are ill, and to be worst when they are well. Hypocrites have their good moods, are good by fits; sometimes pray, but not always. Job 27. 8. For what is the hope of the hypocrite,—V. 10. Will he delight himself in the Lord? will he always call upon God? i. e. He will not at all times, and in all conditions pray to God; when he is sick, he may, but when his sickness is removed, his Prayers are abated; It is a sign thy goodness was as a morning cloud, and as the early dew, it's gone away. Hos. 6. 4.

Double  
Iniquity.

**2. This is double Iniquity**; it is twisted wickedness: It is one sin woven with another; it is not

not onely double dealing , but it brings double guilt ; if thou hadst not made thy vow and resolution to pray frequently , it had been but a *single* sin , if thou hadst been seldom in it , but now it is a *double* sin , and hath double guilt ; that thou dost omit to pray , this is one sin ; that thou dost omit it , after thou hast promised , and resolved and vowed to do it , this is the other sin ; and indeed is this thy mending in thy sickness and dangers , to be doubling thine iniquity ?

---

3. This is great folly , Eccles. 5. 4. When thou vowest a vow unto God , deser not to pay it , for he Great fol-  
hath no pleasure in fools : pay that which thou hast ly.  
vowed : It is folly to do that which is better be  
undone than done . Vers. 5. Better it is that thou  
shouldest not vow , then vow and not pay . In thy af-  
fliction thou shouldest have learned wisdom and not  
committed folly .

---

4. This is to lye to God , to men : A vow is a It is to lye  
promise made to God , Deut. 23. 23. That which is to God ,  
gone out of thy lips , thou shalt keep and perform , even  
a free will offering according as thou hast vowed un-  
to the Lord thy God , which thou hast promised with  
thy mouth . What is first called a vow , is after cal-  
led a promise , & if thou madest this promise with  
thy mouth and didst not really intend the fulfil-  
ling of it , but didst it , either to deceive thy self  
or others ; or (had it been possible) God himself ,  
what is this but a lye ? If the words of thy mouth

were not conformable to the thoughts of thy minde, that thou spakeſt one thing in thy ſickneſs, and diſt intend another; thou ſpakeſt not as thou thoughteſt, thou art guilty of a lye

\* ethical. But forasmuch as thy words do not agree to the things thou ſpakeſt of, thou art guilty confor-ty of a falſhood logical, both are bad, though the firſt is worſt. And is not this an aggrava-  
*Oratio,* *quando non* *dicitur* *falsa ethice* *mis rebus,* *est falſa lo-*  
*diceſtis,* *when they are under the rod?* Do not parents deal more ſeverely *with their children,* if they finde them lying,  
*when they are under the rod?* Are we not like to  
*children, when they are ſcoured,* will promise  
any thing to be ſpared, but preſently be  
found in the violation of their promise? But  
take heed how thou lieſt unto God. Remember  
the fearful instance of *Ananias and Sapphira,*  
*Act. 5.3.* Peter ſaid, *Ananias, why hath Satan fil-led thine heart to lye to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land.* Vers. 4. Whiles it remained was it not thine own? and after it was ſold, was it not in thine own power? Why haſt thou conceived this thing in thy heart? that thou haſt not lied unto men but unto God. Vers. 5. And *Ananias bearing these words fell down and gave up the ghost.*

The like I might ſay of thy vow; before thou hadſt made it, it was in thy power, *Deut. 23.22.* But if thou forbear to vow, it ſhall be no ſin in thee; but if thou haſt vowed, God will ſurely require it of thee, and to slack to pay would be ſin in thee. Vers. 21. Why then haſt thou conceived this thing in thy heart, to lie to the Holy Ghost, in making

making a vow and not paying, thou liest not to men, but unto God. Oh fear and tremble least death should seize thee presently, and thou fall down and give up the ghost. In thy vow thou liest unto God, if thou dost not pay, because we must vow onely to God; for sacred vows are a part of Religious worship, which must be given onely unto God, *Dent. 23. 21. Eccles. 5. 4.* But in thy promises thou hast made to men, thou hast lied unto men; and all this doth aggravate thy neglect of coming up to thy vows and promises in time of sickness and fears.

---

5. To Neglect the keeping of thy resolutions and To sin a-  
purposes against sin, and for an holy life, is it not a gainst con-  
science, and againt knowledge?

To sin a-  
gainst con-  
science.  
It seems thy conscience hath told thee, when thou resolvedst to pray more fervently, that luke-warmeness in prayer was a sin, and yet now thou dost not strive against it, thy conscience told thee that the ways of God were the best ways, and best for thee to walk therein, and yet now thou dost not do it, thy conscience hath been so far inlightned to dictate this unto thee, and yet thou goest against the dictates of thy conscience; thou dost not onely sin with knowledge, but against it, and sins against knowledge and conscience, are aggravated sins, and such a sinner is an inexcusable, and self-condemned sinner, *Rom. 2. 1.* didst thou not condemn thy self in time of Plague, that thou hadst taken no more pains for heaven, and for thy soul, that thou hadst prayed

no more, and lived no better? And what need we any further witness, when thine own conscience will come in against thee?

It will  
make  
daughter-  
rible.

6. This will make death terrible indeed unto thee, when it comes in good earnest to seize upon thee, and then thou shalt finde that the same purposes, and resolutions will not quiet thee, when in former sickness thou hast had them, and in after recovery thou hast neglected to perform them. Thy last sickness will come, and death at last will come, and then thou wilt remember what vows thou hast made, and how thou didst not paythem unto God, how thou hast resolved against sin and a wicked life, but hast made no conscience of living answerable unto them, and this will make thee much afraid to dye.

It is great  
unthank-  
fulness for  
your life,

7. This will be great unthankfulness unto God for his preservation from, or restoration out of sickness: To God belong the issues from death, he was thankful unto God for his restoration, Isa. 38. 19. The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day; the father to the children shall make known thy truth. Vers. 20. The Lord was ready to save mee; therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments, all the days of our life, in the house of the Lord. And is this to give thanks to God for preservation, for restoration

from

from sickness? Hath God given you your life from the very borders of the grave? and is this the fruit you return to God, not onely not to be so good as you ought to be, but not so careful as you purposed to be? Or do you give thanks to God with your mouth that God hath kept you from the grave, and contradict it in your life? Your orall thanksgiving is nothing without practical thankes doing: Or do you praise God in words and dishonor him in your works, and do your lips acknowledge you are engaged to God for his protecting providence, and do you so live as if you had received no such mercy from him, and that your dependance were not now upon him? Is this your thanks to God to break your word with him?

8. This will make you loose the spiritual benefit of your sickness and affliction, to be worse by the mercies of God, is to have mercies in judgement; to be better by judgement, is to have judgements in mercy: But when you live no better, and are no better, nor endeavor to walk according to your resolutions in time of sickness, it is a sign your affliction hath not been sanctified to you, that (as to spiritualls) you are not benefited by it; God hath put you into the furnace, but you ate not purified, your dross remaineth; God hath corrected you but you are not amended; If affliction had worked for your good, if you had been bad, it would have made you good; if you

had

It will  
make you  
loose the  
benefit of  
affliction.

had been good it would have made you better. David could say, *Before I was afflicted, I went astray, but now I have learned to keep thy commandment, Psal. 119. 67.* But you might say, in my affliction I purposed to walk close with God, but after I have been afflicted I go astray. *Surely your heart is very bad, when afflictions made you not better, and when mercies makes you worse.*

---

It is to approve of sin  
after dislike.

9. *What is this but to like of sin, and disapprove of strictness of holiness, after you have professed your dislike of sin, and approved of closest walking with God:* In your affliction you seemed to be sorry for your sin, but now the affliction is over, you seem to be sorry that you were sorry for your sin; in your affliction you seemed to repent that you had sinned, else why did you resolve against it? When your affliction is removed, you seem to repent of your resolutions against sin, else why do not you live and do as you did resolve? what is this but to smile upon sin after your deliverance, which you seemed to frown upon in time of danger of death and the grave? What is this but to finde sweetnes in sin after you have tasted something of the bitterness of it? To re-imbrace that which you seemed to have cast from you? and this is an aggravation of the evil frame of your heart.

10. *What*

10. What if thou hadst dyed in thy affliction, If thou  
thou hadst gone to hell upon a mistake, and perished hadst dy-  
for ever, when yet thou hadst some hope (though ed in thy  
upon false grounds) that thy condition was good, thou hadst sicknes  
and that thou shouldest have obtained mercy: been dam-  
When thou wast sick or in danger, thou thought ned.  
est thy condition was good, because thou foug-  
dest thy heart to resolve to forsake thy sin, and  
purpose to close with the closest wayes of hol-  
iness, but if thou hadst then dyed, thou wouldest  
without doubt have been eternally damned, be-  
cause thy resolutions were not penitential resolu-  
tions, as appears by the fruit of them, in thy re-  
turning to thy sin again, and that thou didst not  
indeed love God, and his holy ways, for if thou  
hadst thou wouldest not so soon, no, never after  
turned from them in the general course of thy  
conversation.

---

11. This will encourage the devil to more fre- It encou-  
quent tempting of thee: For if by temptation he rage the  
can prevail with thee to do that which is contrary devil to  
to thy resolution; what hopes will he have to tempt.  
draw thee into sin, against which thou hast made  
no such particular resolution? If he overcome  
thee where thou art strongest, what spoil will he  
make upon thee where thou art weakest? It is a  
great advantage we give unto the devil, when  
we sin against our resolutions.

It provo-  
keth God.

12. *This will be a great provocation unto God, when thou dost sin, not only against his Precepts, but against thy own purpose; not only against the obligations he layeth upon thy soul by Mercy and Afflictions, but against the Obligations thou layst upon thy self by thy Purposes and Resolutions: And in thy Affliction and fears didst thou not apprehend God to be exceedingly provoked, but thou must after he hath preserved, recovered thee, go on, to provoke him more.*

Hinders  
Prayer.

13. *If this neglect be found in thee who hast the truth of grace, yet it will much binder thy confidence at the throne of grace, and stop the Influences of the Spirit of God, and obstruct the il-lapses of the Spirit from descending upon thy heart. When thou keepest thy resolutions, and keepest out of the wayes of sin, thou canst go to God with an humble, holy boldness, and pour out thy heart with much enlargedness before God, and there is sweet intercourse betwixt God and thee, thou feelest thy heart to burn in love to God, and thou perceivest God to bear a love to thee; and oh how sweet is this unto thy soul ! But when thou neglegettest to watch against sin, and to walk with God; when thou hadst resolued to do both, when thou goest to thy duty, thou wilt finde Conscience reproach thee, and thy heart straitned, and thy mouth stopped, and thy confidence abated, thy heart much estranged from God, and God carrying himself as a stranger*

ger unto thee, when thou art upon thy knees: And this is the bitter fruit of a careless heart after heightned Resolutions.

14. If this neglect be found in thee that hast Beggers the truth of grace, it will much occasion the doubt-  
doubtings, ing of the sincerity of thy heart. A Childe of God may fail and be remiss in prosecuting of his purposes sometimes, but if he be, it will make him jealous of his own heart, and suspicious that it is not well betwixt God and him; and is not that a sore evil, and much to be opposed and lamented, which doth blot thine Evidences for heaven? and will make thee question whether thou hast one dram of grace in truth conferred upon thee, infused into thee?

Thus I have finished this Direction also, shewing how you may live in some measure answerable to the great goodness of God in sparing you in time of Plague, when so many thousands fell round about you: By being carefull to be as good when the Sickness is over, as you purposed and resolved to be when you were in expectation of death, and waiting for your change and dissolution, when the Arrowes of God were flying amongst you, in the time of this sore Judgement of the Plague.

DIRECTI-



## DIRECTION III.

Since you  
live, look  
after the  
cure of  
soul-sick-  
ness.

**H**ath God spared you in time of so great *Contagion*, that you live when others are dead, or were you sick and are recovered? then Endeavour that the Care may be a thorow Cure, that your Soul be healed as well as your body, that there be not spiritual Judgements upon your Soul, when temporal Plagues are removed from your Body. You may observe, that such that came to Christ with diseased bodies, Christ healed their bodies and their souls too; he took away their corporal sickness, blindness, distempers, and the guilt of their sins too, *Mat. 9. 1, 2.* Many are delivered from a Corporal Plague, that yet are infected and in danger of eternal death by the Plague upon their hearts: That remain under spiritual Judgements, and *Soul-sickness*, when temporal Judgements and corporal sicknesses are cured and removed. When St. John wrote to *Gaius*, he desired that it might be as well with him as to his bodily health, as it was in respect of his soul, and spiritual health, *3 Ep. John v. 2.* Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayst prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth. But it may be matter of our desire concerning those that remain alive, and are well after this Visitation; that their souls may prosper

sper and be in health even as their body prospereth. It is a greater mercy to have an healed soul in a sickly body, than to have spiritual sickness remain in an healthful body: It is not so great a Judgement to have the body full of *Plague-sores*, as to have the soul full of *reigning sins*. If your body be cured and not your soul, the cure is but half done: Therefore in speaking to this Direction, I shall shew these things:

1. Wherein it appears that sin is the sickness of the soul?
2. Wherein it appears that sin and spiritual Judgements upon the soul, are worse than sickness, and temporal Judgements upon the body?
3. How we may know whether our souls are healed of spiritual sicknesses?
4. What they must do that lye under soul-sickness, that they may be healed?
5. What such should do, that are healed of their soul-distempers, to improve the Cure to the glory of God?

---

### SECT. I.

1. Wherein doth it appear that sin is the souls disease, and the sickness thereof? In these particulars.

1. **S**ickneses and diseases do abate and take away the Appetite. Sick men have not the Appetite to their food as men in health have. So

So sin takes away the spiritual appetite of the Soul, that it doth not hunger after Christ, nor thirst after righteousness, and hinders its feeding upon Christ, and the Word of God, which is the spiritual food for the souls nourishment and growth.

2. Sickness and diseases do abate the strength and activity of the body. So sin doth weaken the soul, and all the faculties thereof, and doth disable it in all its actings to, and for God.

3. Sickness and diseases often fill the body full of pain, aches, and sores, making men to cry out, Oh my head, and oh my heart, and oh my bowels, I am pained, I am pained: So sin doth fill the soul full of racking fears, and perplexing torments and doubts, and sometimes make some sinners cry out, I am undone, I am undone, I am damned, I am damned.

4. Some diseases do stupifie and make men insensible, and those are the worst. So sin sometimes makes some sinners stupid and unseable of their misery and danger.

5. Sickness and diseases do take away mens delight in those things which men in perfect health do take pleasure in. Sick men have no delight in the pleasures of the world, and in the riches of the world, which other men finde. So sin takes away that delight in God and spiritual duties, and in heavenly things, which those whose souls are cured do experiance.

6. Sickness and diseases do spoyle the beauty of the body: They spoil the fairest complexion, and make

make the ruddy cheeks to become pale; and many diseases bring deformity in the room of beauty. So sin doth spoyl the soul of that spiritual beauty wherewith it was adorned in its first Creation, which did consist in likeness unto God, so that now instead of the likeness of God, there is nothing but blackness and deformity; that the soul that was comely and amiable in the sight of God, is now become loathsome and abominable.

## S E C T . I I .

I I . Wherein doth it appear, that Soul-sickness and spiritual Judgements upon mens hearts, are worse than sickness and temporal Judgments upon mens budyes?

**T**hough most men in the World look upon bodily sickness and corporal Judgments to be more dreadful than sin upon their souls, yet if we take a right estimate, and make a true judgment of both: spiritual Judgements are the greater evils,

In respect of the

1.	Cause, or manner of conveyance.
2.	Signs of greater wrath.
3.	Subject, in which they do reside.
4.	Number, being many.
5.	Effe&t, that they do produce.
6.	Difficulty of cure.
7.	Want of sense.

L 1. Spiritual

1. Spiritual Judgements and soul-sicknesses are greater evils than temporal Judgements and sicknesses upon the body in respect of the *cause*, or *manner of Conveyance*, which is by natural propagation, and so unavoidable. Sin is born with us, it is derived from Parents to Children, from one generation to another. There are some diseases that are conveyed from Parents to Children, but this is not general, nor perpetual to all generations. But the propagation of spiritual diseases is universal and general, it is constant and perpetual. The seed of all sin is derived from *Adam* to all his Posterity.

2. Soul-sicknesses and spiritual Judgements upon mens hearts are *Signs of greater wrath* than bodily sicknesses are. You may be sick of the Plague, and yet God may love you; you may have bodily afflictions, and God may be at peace with you, and because he loves you, he may afflict you. But spiritual Judgements, as judicial hardness, blindness, are signs of Gods anger, yea his sorest displeasure, yea (which is more) they are signs of Gods *Hatred* to such a man that lyeth under them. Now that which doth alwayes argue Hatred in God to a sinner, is worse than those things that might proceed barely from his Anger, and sometimes from his Love: God loathes and abhorrers that man, the plague of whose heart is not *at all* cured.

3. Spiritual Judgements and soul-sicknesses  
are

are greater evils than temporal and corporal sicknesses are, because they be *spiritual*, and have the *heart* and *soul* for their seat and subject: As mercies are better than are spiritual, and that are *soul mercies*, so Judgments and sicknesses spiritual are the greater evils, because they are the disease of the better and more noble part of man; that which doth corrupt the soul, must be worse than that which doth corrupt the body, by how much the soul is more excellent than the body.

4. They are worse, because they are more *numerous*; there is more diseases in the soul than in the body. If the body be diseased in one part, it may be well in all the rest; if in more, yet not in all; if in all, yet your case is not so bad: But there is no sinner but is diseased in every part; there are spiritual distempers in all the faculties and powers of the soul, in the Understanding, Will, Affections, Conscience, Memory, Phantasie: In the members of the body, no part free: Nay there are many spiritual diseases in every faculty; in the Understanding, there are many: ignorance, error, &c. in the Will many, stubbornness, choosing the Creature and sin, before God, &c. In every affection of the soul there are swarms of sin: In the heart there are innumerable distempers, evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, blasphemies, false witness, Mat. 15. 19. Spiritual diseases naturally be all in every man, and be in every part of every man.

5. They are worse in regard of the *Effects*. The effects of bodily sickness, at the utmost, and the greatest, is but the death of the body; it brings the body to the dust, and the grave, it doth but separate from friends, and betwixt the body and the soul. But the effects of spiritual soul-sicknesses (except they be healed) are dreadful, and inconceivably great; great and dreadful in this world, but greater and more dreadful in the world to come; they cause Gods anger, they deprive the sinner of communion with God, they will separate betwixt God and him for ever, they will bring the soul to the place of Devils, and the torments of the damned.

6. They are worse in regard of *difficulty of Cure*. Bodily distempers may be cured by the skill of man, in the use of natural means, but the sickness of the soul with nothing but the blood of Christ: Of which more afterwards.

7. They are worse in regard of the *want of sense*. Where one man cryes out of the hardness of his heart, and complains of the unbelief and earthliness of his heart, there are many cry out of the sickness of their bodyes. If their finger doth but ake, they are sensible of it; but though the whole head is sick, and the whole heart is faint, and exceedingly distempered, yet they are not sensible of it. Therefore, though God hath cured the Plague of thy body, and not

not the Plague of thy heart ; if thy bodily disease is removed, but the sickness of thy soul remain without cure ; thy case is deplorable : And while thou art rejoicing that thou hast escaped the Plague, thou hast more cause to goe unto thy Chamber, and be deeply humbled and mourn before God, for the Plagues and Judgements that remain upon thy Soul.

## S E C T. III.

III. *How may a man know whether he be healed of Soul-sickness ?*

The cure of these distempers are but *partial*, yet so far are they healed, that they shall not be the death of the soul. The cure will not be perfect till we die. Death (we say) cures all distempers, and so it doth those of the soul. There is a double wound that sin doth make, there is the wound that doth certainly destroy the soul, by hindring it from salvation and eternal life, and there is the wound that destroys the peace and comfort of the soul. So there is a double Cure, which Christ doth work, the one for the safety and happiness of the Soul, the other for the peace and comfort of the Soul. The first of these we enquire after.

Signs of  
the cure of  
soul-sick-  
ness.

1. Every man that is healed of Soul-sickness, hath been *sensible* of it: Sin hath been thy sorrow and thy grief, and the burden of thy heart; thou hast groaned under it as the greatest load, as the greatest evil in the world. Every man that is bodily sick, and is sensible of it, and is unfeignedly willing to be freed from his sickness, and desireth nothing more, is not cured; but it is so in spirituals: He that is sensible of sin, and is heartily, and unfeignedly willing to part with his sin, as ever sick man was of sickness, is certainly healed by Jesus Christ: But such as never found so much sorrow for sin, nor sense thereof, as to make them willing to part with every sin, were never yet cured. How can a man that is wounded, have his sore dressed and lanced, in order to a Cure, and not be sensible of the smart and pain thereof? Or how can he be healed, while the sword that made the wound, abideth in it? It is as impossible *that* man shoulde be healed of his spiritual sickness and wounds, that is not willing to part with sin, as for a man to be healed of his bodily wound, while he will not have the sword pulled out that did make it. Sin caused the wound and the sickness of thy soul, and if thou art not willing to part with every sin, thou art not healed: thy soul is sick, and if thou dost not feel it, that is the worse.

2. Where

2. Where the soul is healed the *sin is killed*; the life of sin is the death of the soul, and that which is the life of the soul is the death of sin; if Christ heal the soul, he wounds sin, he never heals both; if sin be wounded to death, the soul is healed unto life; as in the body, the more health is repaired, the more the disease is weakened; so the more the soul is cured, the more sin is mortified.

3. Where the soul is healed, there *grace is infused*; sickness being removed, health is restored. When Christ heals a sinners soul, he doth not only *moriſe the ſin*, but *ſanctifie the ſinner*; when a man is restored from sickness to health, that which made him sick is not only removed, but that is introduced which maketh him well; so when Christ cures the soul, he doth not only take down the power of sin, which did make him bad, but he infuseth that which doth make him good.

4. Where the soul is cured of the disease of sin, it is *sick of love to Jesus Christ*; it is not only weary of sin, but exceedingly longeth after the presence of Christ, and communion with God, *Cant. 5.8. I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye finde my beloved, that ye tell him, I am sick of love.*

5. Where the soul is cured of the disease of sin, it doth *receive Christ by faith*, when the

Israelites were stung with the fiery Serpents, and looked up to the brazen Serpent ; they were certainly cured, *Num. 21. 8.* Faith is an healing grace, because it eyeth Christ the soul-Physician, and fetches virtue of healing from him, *Mat. 15. 28.* *And Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith, be it unto thee, even as thou wilst.* And her daughter was made whole from that very hour. *Mat. 9. 2.* *And they brought unto him a man sick of the Palsey, lying on a bed,* and Jesus seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the Palsey, *Son be of good cheer thy sins be forgiven thee.* The blood of Christ is the healing plaiter, and faith is the hand that takes it, and applyeth it unto the sore.

6. Where the soul is cured of the disease of sin, it is getting strength for spiritual work, and employment, more and more ; it is growing stronger and stronger in grace and goodness, as a man whose distemper is broke, and going away, he is recovering strength more and more to go about his calling and employment, he is stronger to walk and work ; he can endure cold, and bear burdens more than before. A man that is spiritually cured is waxing in the fruits of the spirit, and growing in all the graces of the spirit of God, is more and more able to resist temptations, to perform duties, to bear afflictions, and endure hardships for the sake of Christ. By these signs you may discern whether your soul is cured, so far of the diseases it lay under, that they shall not be its death and damnation.

SECT.

S E C T. IV.

IV. What should such do that are under soul-sickness, that they may be healed?

1. YOU must be sensible that you are sick; How to be  
cured of he that doth not feel himself sick, will take no care about the means of health; it is soul-sick- those that are sensible of sickness that will value ness. the skill of the Physician, and send to him, and desire his direction, *Mat. 9. 12.* But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, they that be whole need not the Physician, but they that are sick.

2. When you are sensible of your soul-sickness, you must apply your self to Christ, the great Physician of souls. It is Christ that cometh to those that feel themselves diseased, with healing under his wings, *Mat. 4. 2.* It is he that healeth the broken-hearted, *Luk. 4. 18.* Christ healeth us by his wounds, and cureth us by his stripes, *Isa. 53. 5.* It is matter of admiration, and to many past belief, that applying of Medicines to a sword, should heal the wound made thereby; but this is above all reason, and beyond all dispute that the bleeding wounds of Christ will be healing, to the bleeding wounds of the sinner; *Christ's Golgotha, is our Gilead,* and that you may be

be the more encouraged to come to Christ when you feel your self sick ; consider

Christ the  
soul-phy-  
sician.

(1.) Christ can heal *every disease*, and cure every wound; he hath a salve for every sore. There are some Physicians that can cure some diseases but not all, but Christ when he was upon earth, did heal all manner of diseases, *Mat. 4.23*. Whether thy eyes be blinde, or thy heart hard, or thy minde earthly, he can open thy eyes, and soften thy heart, and make thee spiritual; yea though thy sickness hath been Chronical, of long duration, yet he can heal thee; yea though thou art sick of a relapse (which is most dangerous) yet Christ can cure thee.

(2.) Christ will heal your souls *without putting you to any charge*; though you be poor and mean, and have nothing to bring to Christ, yet you may come for healing, he will give you his advise and counsel freely, he will give you your Phyfick(his own blood) freely, you have nothing and he expecteth nothing. The woman that had been diseased twelve years, and suffered many things of many Physicians and spent all, and grew worse, came to Christ and was presently and freely healed, *Mar. 5. 25*.

(3.) Christ will proceed in this cure *with all compassion and tenderness*; he will not deal more roughly with you than is needful, he exerciseth bowels of compassions while he is dressing his patient, or if he give you bitter potions,

or

or sometimes use such corrosives, he will be exceeding tender over you all this while, *Mat. 14. 14.*  
*And Jesus went forth and saw a great multitude,*  
*and was moved with compassion toward them, and*  
*he healed their sick.*

(4.) Christ is a Physician that is *always present* with his Patients, to observe what operation his Medicines have upon their hearts ; if you are ready to faint under the terror of a threatening, he is by you presently to administer a cordial from the promise to uphold your swooning souls. Other Physicians cannot be always present with all their Patients, but Christ is, *Psal. 34. 18.*  
*He is nigh to them that are of a broken heart,* and  
*saveth such as be of a contrite spirit :* If your heart be broken, he is nigh to binde it up.

(5.) Christ can heal your soul-diseases throughly and effectually, and he onely can do it ; others will but skin over your wound, but Christ will heal to the bottom, *Jer. 6. 14.* *They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly,* saying, peace, peace, when there is no peace. Thus if you consider what a Physician Christ is, you may be encouraged to come to him for healing.

---

3. If you say you are so sick you cannot go to Christ, *Send for him by fervent prayer and he will come to you :* Cry to him, *O thou Physician of souls,*

I am sick, so sick, that I cannot come unto thee, and except thou heal me I am a dead man, a damned soul. I beseech thee use thy skill, for that will save my soul alive, put forth thy power for the curing of my diseases, Oh stanch this bloody issue, else my soul will bleed to death; Christ never refused to come to any sick soul that was importunate with him to come with healing under his wings.

4. If you would be healed, you must come to Christ's Hospital, i. e. unto Christ's Ordinances, and this you may do; if you cannot come to Christ, yet you may come unto his Ordinances, you may come and hear, you may attend at the pools side, and at length he might come, and put you into the healing waters, Mat. 21. 14. And the blinde and the lame came to him in the temple, and be healed them, Psal. 107. 20. He sent his word and healed them.

5. If you would be healed of your soul-sickness, you must follow the directions and prescriptions of Christ your spiritual Physician. If you be sick, and the Physician tell you what you must do, and prescribe you means, and you set them in your window, or let them stand upon your table, and do not do as he prescribes, you may dye of your disease; you must observe his advise, for the time, when, and for the quan-

quantity, *how much* you must take, or else your distemper will abide, yea and increase; Christ will tell you what you must do, and if you follow his directions, your soul shall recover and be saved.

---

6. If you would be healed of your soul-fickness; you *must not let slip the time of healing*; There is a time, a *nick* of time for healing, if you let that pass, you will dye of your disease. The Impotent people that lay at the Pool of Bethesda, were to observe the season when the Angel moved upon the water, and he that stepped in at the very nick of time was healed, *Joh.5.4.* There is a time to heal, *Eccles. 3. 3.* I pray God, this healing-time might not be past and over to thee that readest these lines. Cloze then with the present motions of the spirit, if yet thou feel him working upon thy heart.

---

7. If you would be healed of your soul sickness, you must *take heed of those things that will continue your disease*; If a man will eat those meats that feed his distemper, and is contrary to his health; he cannot rationally expect a cure. You must take heed of those sins, that if you do indulge, will not onely hinder your recovery, but will increase your misery.

8. If

8. If you would be healed of your soul-sickness, do not undertake to be a Physician to your self, nor go about to heal your souls, with any of your own Medicines; you may heal your own body, but not your soul, we are too apt to be Physicians to our selves, and to think to cure our soul-distempers by our duties, and by our own performances. But this will never be.

## Sect. V.

V. What must those do whom Christ hath cured of their soul-sickness, to improve this cure to the glory of God?

*Directions to give to God the glory of our souls*

1. **A** Scribe the cure unto Christ, and not unto any means or instruments: if you are cured of any bodily disease, you are not to ascribe it to your Physick, nor Physician, but to the goodness of your God; so if you are cured of your soul-diseases, you must not attribute this to praying, or to the Preacher, but to Jesus Christ, Hos. 11. 3. I taught Ephraim also to go, taking them by their armes, but they knew not that I healed them. Thus David blessed the Lord, who healed all his diseases, Psal. 103. 2, 3.

2. Increase your love to Christ, who hath healed the distempers of your heart; will you not love that man that saved your life? and will you not

not love that Lord, that saved your souls ? especially when you consider the manner and means of your cure. That he did it freely, and that with a Medicine of his own blood , other Physicians make you Medicines of other things, but Christ of his own heart blood ; he died that you might live , and he was peirced , that you may be spared.

3. If you are healed, *take heed of falling into a relapse*, take heed of wounding your soul after healing ; if you are healed go away and sin no more , least a worse thing come unto you, *Joh.* 8. 11.

4. If you are healed, *direct others to the same Physician*, you do so to your acquaintance, that are sick of the same disease that you have been, you tell them such a man is able and skilful, and he hath cured the same disease in you, and counsel and perswade them to go to him ; do so in this case ; you have a friend, a neighbor, a relation in a sinful state : Oh speak to them to go to Christ. Dost thou hear any soul complaining, alas my wound it is incurable. and my sorrow it is intollerable , my heart is sick, my soul is full of running sores ; and I pray , but have no help , and I hear , but have no cure ; now direct such a distressed sinner unto Christ, and from your own experience encourage him to hasten unto Christ, from whom you have found such healing virtue.

And

And if God hath healed thy body of the loathsome disease, in which thou mightest have said with David, *Psal. 38.2.* *Thine arrows stick fast in me* (probable David was sick of the Plague, which is called the Arrow of God, *Psal. 91.5.*) *and thy hand presseth me sore.* 3. *There is no soundness in my flesh, because of thine anger—5.* *My wounds stink and are corrupt—7.* *My loyns are filled with a loathsome disease, and there is no soundness in my flesh.* 11. *My lovers and my friends stand a loof off from my sore, and my kinsmen stand afar off.* This (it may be) hath been thy condition who readest these lines; thy body was full of loathsome sores, and God hath cured thee, and which was worse, thy soul was full of loathsome reigning sins, and God hath healed thee; what now doth God expect at thy hand? but that since he hath given health unto thy body, and grace into thy soul, thou shouldest use both unto his glory; which if thou conscientiously and sincerely endeavor and practise, ere long thou shalt be received into the Armes of thy Lord, where there shall be no more sickness in thy body, nor sin in thy soul for ever.

---

*The Reader is desired to make the following Direction the Fourth.*

---

DIREC-



### DIRECTION III:

**H**Ath God spared you in time of Pestilence, then, if you would Live in some measure answerable to so great a Mercy, *Be eminently exemplary in the Place, Be Eminent in Capacity, Calling, Station, or Relation wherein God hath set you.* Every Relation hath some Duties peculiar to that Relation; and every Calling and Capacity, wherein Divine Providence hath placed you, hath something wherein you may be peculiarly eminent: and, who knowes but God hath preserved you for this end, that you may excell in the Capacity and Condition God hath called you unto: if your Condition be a Condition of Prosperity, be eminent in Humility, Self-denial, and Charity; if of Adversity, be eminent in Submission and Patience, in undergoing the Will of God.

But, that I may speak more Comprehensively and Distinctly, I shall consider, that every one that is left alive (after this sore Judgment) stands in one or more of these following Capacities or Conditions; in every one of which every Man (whom God hath spared) should now labour to be eminently exemplary: This Capacity is, either

Political	{ Magistrates, or Subjects.
Ecclesiastical.	{ Pastors, Flock.
Oeconomical.	{ Conjugal { Husband, Wife. Parental, or { Parents, Filial. { Children. Despotical, or { Masters, Servile. { Servants.

One of these every Person is, that is preserved from the Grave: and, if every one would now endeavour in good earnest to do something singular (but singularly good) for God, in his particular Relation, to do the Duty which God peculiarly calls for, and excell therein, that you failed in, and came short of before; this would be a good Improvement of the Mercy, and this would be in some measure to walk up unto it.

## SECTION I.

I. Let us consider the Persons whom God hath in mercy spared from the Grave, in their Political capacity, and such are, either,

1. *Magistrates* and *Governours* set over us by God: Let me, with humility and reverence, minde you of your duty, and tell you, That God expecteth, and requireth, that since he hath intrusted you with Authority from himself, and given you Life, and preserved you from the Grave in

in the day of his sore Visitation in the City, that, though your Place and Office did oblige you to a less retired Life then many others, yet God hath kept you from Death by Infectious Diseases : Now, should you not inquire what you should do for God ? and, how you may improve your time and Talent for his Honour ? Should not you punish Sin (that is so indeed) and Countenance Holiness and Religion (that is so indeed ? ) Should not you be zealous for God, in punishing of open-Prophaneness ? and the horrid Oathes, that have cried aloud in the ears of God, Men prophanelly Swearing by the Sacred Name of God ; and Sabbath-breaking, and violation of the Holy Day of God ? did not Nehemiah do so ? *Nehem. 13. 15. In those dayes saw I in Judah some treading wine-presses on the Sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading Asses, as also wine, grapes and figs, and all manner of burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the Sabbath day : and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold Victuals.* Vers. 16. There dwelt Men of Tire also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of Ware, and sold on the Sabbath (as many did Fruit openly in some places of the Streets, and in Fields about London) unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem. Vers. 17. Then I contended with the Nobles of Judah, and said unto them, what evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the Sabbath day ? Ver. 18. Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this City ? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the Sabbath. Vers. 19. And it came to passe

when the Gates of Jerusalem began to be dark, before the Sabbath, I commanded the Gates should be shut, and charged, that they should not be opened till after the Sabbath: and some of my servants set I at the Gates, that there should be no Burden brought in upon the Sabbath day. Vers. 20. So the Merchants and sellers of all kind of Ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice. Vers. 21. Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye about the Wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you; from that time forth came they no more on the Sabbath. This Example is worthy your Imitation; and, oh how much good may you do, and how much Sin, and Dishonour to God thereby might you prevent, if you do indeed obey the Laws of God, and Execute the good Laws of this Kingdom, in that Case made and provided? Should not you discourage Drunkeness, and Houses notorious for uncleanness? That Taverns and Ale-Houses be not so much frequented? should you not be a Terror unto the Evil? why Drunkenness and profane Swearings, and Brothel-houses are Evils indeed, for which a Land is made to Mourn: and, should not you be a praise to them that do well? Rom. 13. 3. Are not you Gods Ministers for good to them that are good; and revengers, to execute wrath upon him that doth evil? and, can you walk worthy of so great preservati-  
on from the Plague, if you do not cut down Sin, and incourage Godliness?

## SECTION II.

2. **S**ubjects, and People Governed: Many and Subjects  
Stricte are the Precepts and Injunctions of Duties to  
God upon People to their Magistrates; and, no  
less then damnation is threatened, by God him-  
self, to such as oppose themselves against their  
Magistrates, Rom. 13. 1. *Let every Soul be sub-  
ject to the Higher Powers, for there is no Power but  
of God; the Powers that be are ordained of God.*  
Vers. 2. *Whosoever therefore resisteth the Power,  
resisteth the Ordinance of God; and, they that resist  
shall receive to themselves damnation.* Vers. 5.  
*Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for  
Wrath, but also for Conscience sake.* True Reli-  
gion we see ( from this Scripture ) doth oblige  
People and Subject, in Duty and Obedience, to  
their Magistrates; and none will more Conscien-  
tiously obey, than those that are most Religious:  
Obedience to Magistrates ( from this place ) is  
required, because ( 1. ) They are Ordained of  
God. ( 2. ) They that resist them, resist an Ordin-  
ance of God. ( 3. ) Such as do so, receive to  
themselves damnation. ( 4. ) They are ( appoint-  
ed of God ) to be a terror to the evil, not to the good.  
( 5. ) Conscience is bound so to do. ( 6. ) There  
is necessity we should obey; We ~~must~~ obey, not  
only for Wrath, but Conscience sake: Some  
might obey for favour, and some for fear, but  
true Religion teacheth Men to be obedient to  
Magistrates from Principles of Conscience. Strict-  
ness of Holiness is reproached when it is asserted

to make Men disobedient: Once more, 1 Pet.2.13. *Submit your selves to every Ordinance of Man, for the Lords sake; whether it be to the King, as supreme.* Vers. 14. *Or unto Governors that are sent by Him, for the punishment of evil doers, and for the praise of them that do well.* Vers. 15. *For so is the will of God, you should put to silence the ignorance of foolish Men.* Vers. 17. *Honour all Men.* Religion cloth not teach us to deny civil Respects to men: *Love the Brother-hood, fear God, honour the King.* Religion presses and obliges Subjects in duty to their Magistrate in these particulars.

1. Obedience to their Laws and Commandments, Tit.3.1. for their Laws and Commands are to be according to the Laws and Commands of God.

2. Honour to their Persons, Rom.13.7. for they are Gods Viceroyes, therefore called Gods, Psal.82.6. *For I have said ye are Gods, — but ye shall dye like men.*

3. Loyalty, whereby we are bound to the uttermost of our power, to maintain their Priorities, and preserve their Persons.

4. Prayer on their behalf; if God be angry with them we must intercede for them, if they want any Blessings, we must make supplication for them; if they lye under evil, we must deprecate those evils; if they find mercy from God, we must give thanks for them; all this is in 1 Tim.2.1,2.

5. Tribute, Rom.13.7. *For, for this cause pay you tribute also, for they are Gods Ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.*

6. Sub-

## 6. Subjection to their Penalties, Rom. 13.4.5.

This is to live in this capacity, to be peaceable, and rather take a thousand wrongs, than offer one; and to live in that obedience as becomes the Professours of the Gospel, that all may see that those that are obedient unto God, dare not be disobedient unto those to whom, and wherein, God commands them to yield obedience.

## SECT. III.

**S**uch as are spared from death by the Plague may be considered in their relation as *Pastors and People*; and the Protection of God over such, should engage them to discharge their mutual duties, as those that would testify their thankfulness to God for continuing them in that Relation. God hath removed by the Plague some Ministers that the People shall *never* hear Preach more, and God hath taken some from every Congregation, of the People, to whom the surviving Ministers shall *never* offer Christ and Peace unto any more, who are *now* cut of the reach of their reproofs, and exhortations: therefore such Ministers as *yet* have time to preach unto the People, should improve that little time that God hath given them in so doing; and the People that *yet* have time to hear their Ministers, should diligently do it, and improve their Ministry for the saving of their souls. But more particularly

II.

M 4      First,

First, Ministers that have escaped the Plague should be eminently exemplary in a diligent performance of every work that God expecteth at their hands.

Ministers  
should be  
more in  
studying,

I. As in improving time, in giving themselves more unto serious, closer studying, that they may be more and more able for their Masters work, and more and more eminent in converting and building up the Elect of God; to be more in their Studies, than in the Streets; more at their Books, than at their pleasures; at this they should be early and late, according to Saint Pauls charge to Timothy, 1 Tim.4.13. *Till I come give attendance to reading.* Ver.14. *Meditate upon these things, give thy self wholly to them, that thy profiting may appear to all.* Such as are to work for God and the saving of souls should be given to Study and Meditation, that they may be more skilful and successful in their work; they should be as much in their Studies, as any Worldling in his Shop; Especially now such should study more (1.) the Word of God, which is to be the matter of their Preaching. Such are more apt to study the Writings of Men, more than the Word of God, (2.) Their own hearts, and the dealings of God with their own souls, that they may first experience the sweetnes, and power, and efficacy of those truths they are to commend unto the People. (3.) The state of their Flock, and the condition of their People, who of them need to be reproved, who of them need to be comforted, and who of them be in doubts, and how they may by their Preaching be resolved.

They

They should study their People more, that they may preach on such subjects, not that are easiest unto themselves to speak unto, but that are most suitable to their people, and so most likely to be most profitable to them.

## SECT. IV.

**S**uch should be more in improving time in II.  
frequent, fervent Prayer. They should pray, *Praying.*  
(1.) That God would direct their thoughts to  
the choice of that subject which might be most  
useful to, and is most necessary for their peoples  
souls. (2.) That God would assist them in their  
Meditations upon that subject, that they may  
speak from thence those things that may be most  
convincing, piercing, that they may meet with  
the Sins and Doubts of those they are to Preach  
unto. (3.) That God would give them success  
in their Labours. (4.) That God would give  
them a Door of Utterance, and assist them in the  
delivering of their Message (which they have  
from God) unto the People : St. Paul was much  
in Praying for the Churches, *Ephes.* 3. 14, 15, 16,  
17, 18, 19. *Phil.* 1. 4. *Col.* 1. 3, 9, 10, 11. *1 Thes.*  
1, 2. *2 Thes.* 1. 11, 12. And in blessing God for  
the Truth, and growth of Grace in the hearts of  
the People ; as matter of his joy, to see them  
holy, and eminent in holiness ; to see them em-  
brace the Gospel, and walk according to it,  
*1 Cor.* 1. 4, 5, 7. *Phil.* 1. 3, 4, 5. *Col.* 1. 3, 4, 5.  
*1 Thes.*

*1 Thes. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7.* And looked upon such as his Crown and Joy, *1 Thes. 2. 19, 20.*

## SECTION V.

III. *S*uch should improve the time (that God hath given them from the Grave) in right Preaching of the Word, and Administration of the Sacraments unto the People: God hath not spared them to Eat and Drink, and Sleep, and live at Ease; but to be painful in their Work. God hath laid (in this time) some of his Ministers in the Dust; and, they are silent in the Grave, whilst others have opportunity to speak for God, in Preaching to the People: and, God doth expressly charge them so to do, *2 Tim. 4. 1.* *I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing, and his kingdom.* Vers. 2. *Preach the Word, be instant in season, and out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all long-suffering and Doctrine:* and, there is a woe unto them, if they do not Preach the Gospel, *1 Cor. 9. 16.* and are described to be such as are apt (as well as able) to Teach, *1 Tim. 3. 2.* And if they do forbear to warn Men of their sins, those Men shall die, but God will require their blood at their hands, *Ezek. 3. 18.* And though God (in Judgment to a People) may make his Ministers dumb, and cause their Tongues to cleave to the roofe of their mouthes, that they should not be Reprovers to them, because of their sin, *Ezek. 3. 26.* Yet, such

as

as are dumb, through Ignorance, that they cannot, or through Negligence, that they will not speak to Men to save their Soules, is a great charge of God against them, Isa. 56. 10. His Watchmen are blind, they are all ignorant, they are all dumb Dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Vers. 11. Yea, they are greedy Dogs, which can never have enough: and they are Shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain from his quarter. Vers. 12. Come ye, say they, I will fetch Wine, and we will fill our selves with strong Drink; and tomorrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant. And God sharply reproveth such for this neglect, Ezek. 34. 2. Son of Man, Prophesy against the Shepherds of Israel, Prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the Shepherds, Woe be to the Shepherds of Israel, that do feed themselves, should not the Shepherds feed the Flock? Vers. 3. Ye eat the Fat, and ye cloath you with the Wool; ye kill them that are fed, but ye feed not the Flock. Vers. 4. The Diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick; neither have ye bound up that which was broken; neither have ye brought again that which was driven away; neither have you sought that which was lost; but with force and cruelty have ye ruled them: Vers. 18. Seemeth it a small thing to you to have eaten up the good pasture, but you must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet? Vers. 19. And, as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet, and they

*they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.*

Ministers diligence in Preaching the Word (which, such shoud be awakened to, much more by Gods late Providence) is pointed at by God, in those several Names, and Appellations; with which, they, and their Work, is Metaphorically set forth, as they are,

10 Appellations,  
shewing  
the work  
of Minis-  
ters.

1. Labourers. *Mat. 9. 38.* Therefore must not loyter, but shculd work as day-labourers.
2. Builders, *1 Cor. 3. 10.* Must repair Gods Buildings.
3. Husbandmen, *1 Cor. 3. 9.* Must Plow up the fallow ground, that they sow not among thornes: they are Gods harvest-Men, and that is hard work.
4. Watchmen, *Ezek. 33. 7.* Must see the danger, and indure the cold, and give warning.
5. Stewards, *1 Cor. 4. 1, 2.* Must deal to every one their portions.
6. Fathers, *1 Cor. 4. 15. 1 Thes. 2. 11.* In begetting, and bringing up Spiritual Children for God.
7. Guides, *Rom. 2. 19.* Must direct lost Men into their way.
8. Nurses, *1 Thes. 2. 7.* Must feed the Babes in Christ.
9. Physicians, *Jer. 13. 12, 13.* Must heale the Spiritual Sicknes of Mens Soules.
10. Embassadours, *2 Cor. 5. 20.* Must Parley with Sinners, to make Peace betwixt God and them.

After

After such a Providence as this, those in this Office should labour to be more in the most effectuall manner of Preaching; as,

1. In Preaching with more self-denial; not seeking themselves, nor their own Applause, but more the Glory of God, and the good of Soules: *2 Cor. 12.14. For, I seek not yours, but you.* *1 Tim.3.3. Not greedy of filthy lucre. 1 Thes.2.5. For, neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloak of covetousness, God is witness.*

2. With more plainness to the capacity of the People; *Not with enticing words of Mans Wisdom, but in demonstration of the spirit, and of power,* *1 Cor.2.4. Lest such seem to Preach themselves, and not Christ; and to speak one word to shew the excellency of Christ, and ten to shew the excellency of their own Parts.*

3. With more experience of the things they Preach upon their own hearts.

4. More particularly, coming down to the particular cases of the Peoples Soules: *Dolus latet in universalibus.*

5. More compassionately; if possible, shewing the greatest desire after the Soules of them they Preach unto: When you stand in your Pulpit, remember, many of them you Preached to the other day are now in their graves, and are entred into Eternity; and, those that are before you must shortly follow after, you have not long to Preach unto them; those that are now alive before you must shortly die, and be damned or saved; be received to Glory, or thrust down to

Misery:

Misery: such actual believing thoughts as these would move great compassion in Ministers hearts unto their People.

6. More *Livelily*; as those that believe the things themselves which they Preach unto others; remember you are Preaching to Men that must shortly die, and yet eternally Live: and, for ought you know, if you do not prevail with them by this Sermon, they may perish for ever: and, will you be luke-warm in such a case of so great importance?

7. What is *most necessary* to the salvation of their Soules: Press more the misery of Man by Nature; the necessity of seeing the evil; and be sensible of the burden of their Sin; the necessity of Christ; of Regeneration; of Holiness of heart and Life; of Justification by Faith in the blood of Christ; of Judgment to come; of the happiness of Heaven; of the torments of Hell.

## SECTION VI.

### IV. Living exemplarily.

**M**inisters, whom God hath spared from the Grave, in this time of great Mortality, should improve this Mercy in the manner of their *holy Conversation*; such Mens Lives should be the Application of their Doctrine; should press to Holiness, and live Holily; press the People to Mortification of Sin, and Self-denial, and be Examples to the People in this, else the People will not believe that they *think* what they say, if they do not in some measure *Live* as they say: Drunkards will not believe that that Minister is in

in good earnest, in telling them, that Drunkards shall be damned, if he be one himself. Look therefore to your Life, and copy out that pressed upon you, 1 Tim. 4. 12. *Let no Man despise thy youth, but be thou an example of believers, in Word, in Conversation, in Charity, in Spirit, in Faith, in Purity.* 1 Tim. 3. 2. *For a Bishop must be blameless, the Husband of one Wife, sober, vigilant, of good behaviour; a lover of Hospitality, apt to Teach.* Vers. 3. *Not given to wine, not a striker, not greedy of filthy lucre.*

## SECTION VII.

**T**he People whom God hath kept alive should improve their Life, in attending upon their Ministers; in inquiring the Law of God at their Lips; in mingling the Word with Faith; in Conforming to the Truths of God, that are Taught by them; and being obedient to them, *as those that watch for their souls,* Heb. 13. 17. But more Particularly.

*The Peo-  
ples Duty  
in bearing  
the word.*

1. Come to Hear the Word of God with more Preparation then you were wont to do; knowing it is the Word of God, and not the word of Men, 1 Thes. 2. 13. as that which doth concern your Immortal Souls, and your eternal state in another World.

2. Come with a more teachable heart than you were wont to do, submitting your Reason to the Word that is Taught you; resolving to forsake every thing which shall be proved to you to be

a Sin, and to do every thing which shall be made appear to be your Duty: Hear, that you may obey, and Practise what you Hear: *Be not Hearers only, but Doers of the Word:*

3. Suffer not your Mindes to be filled with so many distractions, in time of Hearing, as they were wont to be; when you sit under the Preaching of the Word, let not your Hearts go after your Covetousness, *Ezek. 33. 31.*

4. Make particular Application of what doth most concern your Souls, more than you were wont to do: Hear for your selves.

5. Treasure up the Word (that you Hear) in your Hearts, and suffer not the Devil to steal the good Seed (of the Word) out of your Hearts, nor the Cares of the World to choak the Word of God.

6. Meditate more upon the Word of God after you have heard it; work it upon your heart: Preparation before, diligent Attention in, and Meditation after Hearing, will make you thrive more, and be more fruitful, by the Word Preached, than you were formerly, when you wholly omitted, or were more slight in all these.

## SECTION VIII.

III.  
Governors  
of families  
must set  
up Gods  
Worship in  
their houses.

**S**uch whom God hath spared alive (in this time of great Mortality) may be considered in an Oeconomical capacity, as Persons constituting of Families; and these may be considered as Governours, or those that are Governed: and

and surely all our Families are concerned to inquire what *Improvement* those that are left in Families should make of Gods *Signal* preservation of them : Hath God swept away some Families wholly, not a person left, and spared yours ? doth not this call for some return you should make to God ? Hath not God visited your Family, and taken away some of your Children, or some Servant, or some Friend out of your house, and hath spared you ; hath given life to so many whom he hath so eminently preserved : When God hath sent the Plague into your house, he gave it Commission to fetch such a one (in your house) to his or her eternal state ; but, gave it a Charge, it should not seize upon you , or, if it did, it should not kill you: and, doth not this call aloud to you, in all your Families, for speedy thorough Reformation? Consider the dismal devastations made in some Families ; the total subversion of others : and yet, that God should keep any Families in the midst of his burning wrath ; should not this make every person inquire, What would the Lord have me to do ? Now, the Governours should bethink themselves , What is our Duty ? and, the Children whom God hath continued to their Parents , What would God have us to do ? &c. There is not a Member in a Family but is greatly concerned to study what is the Duty which he should excel in, according to the capacity and relation he standeth in, in that Family: And that, after such *Family-Visitation* there may be *Family-Reformation*, I shall consider,

(1.) The Duties of the Family in general, in reference to their joyn-Worshipping of God.

(2.) Their Duties in particular, in the relation in which they are considered. For, when the Family in general, and every Member in particular Live up to the following Duties, they will live in some measure answerably to so great Preservation.

First, After your Families have been in such danger, and yet so many of them, and so many in them are preserved; it must be your care to set up the Worship of God in your Families; else you cannot [as a Family] walk answerably to so great Preservation: What, hath God not turned you out of your House by Death, and will you turn the Worship of God out of your House? hath God spared you (think you) for this end, that there should be eating and drinking in your Houses, and not Praying and Reading in your Families? That there should be Working, and Labouring early and late, and no calling upon God? Is this to make a Family-return to God? is this to give to him the Praise of his safe-keeping of you in time of danger and distress? And, this is chiefly incumbent upon you that are the Governors of Families, to call your Children and Servants together (every Morning and every Night) to Worship the God of your Salvation; the God that hath wrought so great Deliverance for you. I beseech you in the fear of God, nay, in the Name of the eternal God I charge you, that you carefully, constantly keep up the Worship of God

God in your Families. And, that I may follow  
this, I shall shew you

{ Why,  
Wherein, and } you must Worship God  
{ How, } in your Families.

SECT. IX.

**F**irst, The Reasons why you should set up the  
Worship of God in your Families, are such as  
these;

1. From the example of the holy Men of God  
in Scripture, Josh. 24. 15. *And, if it seeme  
evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day  
whom you will serve; whether the Gods whom your  
Fathers served, that were on the other side of the  
Flood, or the gods of the Amorites in whose land ye  
dwell; but, as for me and my house we will serve  
the Lord.* Some will serve the God of this  
World, that is the Devil, 2 Cor. 4.4. some will  
serve their Bellies, which they make their God,  
Phil. 3. 19. and some will serve their unrighteous  
Mammon, which they make their God; but, do  
you take up Joshua's Resolution, That you and  
your house will serve the Lord.

2. From the Benefit that will come to you and  
your house, if you carefully and constantly Wor-  
ship God therein: God will take care of you and  
your family, if you take care of his Worship  
therein. Gen. 18. 17. *And the Lord said, shall I  
hide from Abraham that thing which I do?* Ver. 19.

For I know him, that he will command his children, and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do Justice and Judgment; that the Lord may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

3. From the great evil that hangs over your family, if you should neglect the Worship of God therein; God will curse your family, and his wrath shall be the portion of you and your Children, if the worship of God be excluded from your House: though God hath spared you and your family in this late Contagion, yet his Wrath is still hovering over your house, if you call not upon him, Jer. 10. 25. Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the Families that call not upon thy Name.— Fury is the utmost of Gods wrath: and, this shall not be dropped only, but poured out upon your family; God will poure down shoures of wrath and fury upon those houses that neglect his Worship.

4. From equity; You would have all in your family discharge their duties which they owe to you; you would have your children be obedient to you, and your servants be dutiful to you, and do your work, and serve you; and, is it not then reasonable that you and they should discharge your duties unto God? and that you and they should serve the Lord? when you and they have more dependance upon God, then they have upon you.

5. If you neglect your duty herein, you will be guilty of the blood of the Soules of those that die in your family, and are damned for ever: you will

will be bloody Butchers to the soules of your Children and Servants : God hath committed the care of their soules ( in great measure ) unto you, and, can you discharge your trust that God hath reposed in you, in the total neglect of your duty herein ? hath not God charged you in the fourth Commandment, that neither you your self should profane his day, and that you should see that neither your sons nor daughters, neither your men-servants, nor maid-servants should profane it ; and, if they do, will not God require this at your hand ?

6. The total neglect of Family-Worship will be a flat denying God to be the God of your family ; that you take not God to be the Master of your family : Would not you say, That your Servants deny you to be their Master , if they deny their Service to you ? and, can you say, That God is the God of your house, if you, in your house do not Worship him ? Mal. i. 6. *A son honoureth his Father, and a servant his Master ; if then I be a Father, where is mine honour ? and, if I be a Master, where is my Fear ? — if your Family disown God, God will disown your Family ; and, if God disown and cast you off, will not your family be a miserable family ?*

7. If you neglect the worship of God in your Family , this will be a bad example to those that go out of your family to constitute other families ; when your Children shall have families of their own, and your Servants shall have families of their own, will not they be too apt to neglect them , as they have seen you neglect yours ? and so your

sin will have an influence upon them, and you will be, in some respect, guilty of the neglect of Gods Worship in your Children and Servants families ; but, if you be conscientious in your family, you will be exemplary to them to do likewise.

8. God will punish your neglect of his Service to him with *Family-Judgments*: if you do not make your house a house of Prayer, God will make your house an house of Contention and Strife ; an house of Railings and Quarrellings ; and will punish you with undutiful Children, and disobedient servants : for , how can you expect that they should be good toward you, when you endeavour not to make them good towards God ? if you would pres your Children and Servants to love God, and obey and serve God , they would then obey you from a principle of Conscience , and serve you, out of fear to God ; they would be more faithful to you , if you would call upon them to serve God : Might not God justly suffer your Servants to purloin , and steal from you, when you and they do steal from God that time for the World, which is due to God ?

## SECTION X.

*Wherin* **S**econdly, The Duties wherein you should worship God in your Families, are such as these ;  
 I. In praying unto God , and that ( I. ) ordinarily : And, your ordinary Praying unto God in your family should be *daily*, and, that at least *twice* every

every day; every Morning when you rise, and every Night, before you dismiss your Family to their rest and sleep. Exod. 29. 38. Now, this is that which thou shalt offer upon the Altar; Two Lambs of the first year, day by day continually. Vers. 39. The one Lamb thou shalt offer in the morning, and the other Lamb thou shalt offer at even: Though the Ceremonial part of this be abolished, yet the Moral abideth, and is perpetual: and, the reasons for daily Prayer in your families are perpetual; as,

(1.) You have *daily family sins*, and therefore in your family you should daily confess them, and beg the Pardon of them; that you and your family might not go about your necessary occasions all the day, nor to your necessary rest at night, with the guilt of sin upon your Soules. *Four Reasons for daily prayer in families.*

(2.) You have every day *daily wants*, therefore you should daily beg supplies for your family: and, Christ bids you pray, *Give us this day our daily bread.*

(3.) You have *family business every day*, and you should pray to God daily for his blessing upon your endeavours, for the good of your family.

(4.) You have every day *family mercies*; and should daily bless God for them: when you wake in the morning and find your house not fired in the night, is not this a family mercy? and, should not your family be called together to bless God for this mercy? in the morning you find your family all in health, none of them dead in their beds: and, should not you, since you all live, all come together, and bless God, that sleep was not turned into death, nor the darkness of

the night into the darkness of Hell to any of you? And, have you not many mercies every day, you went out well about your imployment, and you returned well, and God hath blest your endeavours with success; and, should not you give to God the praise of his Mercy before you sleep? or, if you have sustained some Losses, should not you pray to God to sanctifie them to you, and enable you patiently to bear them, and submit to the will of God therein?

(2.) Or, family-Prayer is sometimes extraordinary, when your family lies under some extraordinary affliction, or wants some extraordinary mercy, or have had some extraordinary deliverance from evil and danger, then should you in your family send up extraordinary Prayer and Praises unto God: so did *Esther* and her Maidens fast and pray, *Esther* 4.16. And I could wish that families apart were more acquainted with, and more frequent in this duty.

---

II.  
Reading  
the word  
of God.

In Reading the Word of God: This would be better then Cards and Dice. But, in many Families the Bible lies upon the shelfe all the week long, and scarce have it in their hands but when they take it to go to Church, and many scarce then neither.

God hath commanded you to acquaint your family with the word of God, and, how will you do it, if you never Read it to them, nor Discourse of it with them? Deut.11.18. Therefore shall you lay up these my words in your heart, and in your soul, and

and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that [they may be as frontiers between your eyes. Ver. 19. And ye shall teach them your Children, speaking of them, when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way; when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. View this Scripture well, (ye Masters of Families) and be ashamed of your neglect of reading the Scripture in your houses; you should talk of it at home and abroad, morning and night when your Familie should be with you. You should read the Scripture to your Family for these Reasons:

1. Because the Word of God is the *spiritual* food of the souls in your Family. It is the bread of Life. It is milk for the nourishing of their souls, 1 Pet. 2. 2. It is to be preferred above their necessary food, Job 23. 12. Now will you give them bread for their bodies, and deny them bread for their souls? Their souls can no more live without spiritual food, than their bodies can without corporal. Take heed you deny not bread to your children and servants souls.

4 Reasons for reading Scripture in Families.

2. Because the Word of God is the *spiritual* Armour for the preserving your Family from being robbed by your spiritual Enemies, the Devil, Sin, and the World; You will have some weapon in your house to defend your self from thieves. Why, the Devil will play the thief in your house, and will steal away the souls of your Children, and will steal away the souls of your Servants, and will you not put so much as a Weapon into their hands to defend themselves? Your Children and Servants will be stolen away by the

*Spirits,*

*Spirits, if you arm them not with the Word of God, which is the Sword of the Spirit, Eph.6.17.*

3. Because the more you read the Word of God to them, the *better they will be to you*, and the better perform the duties of their Relation : You complain of disobedient Children, why do not you read the Scripture to them more, to teach them that God requires them to be obedient to you ? You complain of bad Servants, why do not you then read the Word of God to them more, that they may know their duty better by reading the Scripture to them ? Make them but good Christians, and then they dare not, but be good Children, and good Servants.

4. Because the Word of God is able to *make them wise unto Salvation* ; You would have your Children wise to live in the World ; you would have them wise to get Riches, and a great Estate ; You would have your Servants wise to do your work, and to go about your business : And would you not have them wise for their souls ? Would you not have them wise for heaven and the Life to come ? If you would, then acquaint them with the Word of God, 2 Tim.3.15. *And that from a child thou hast known the holy Scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation, through faith which is in Christ Jesus.* And he is wise indeed, that is wise enough to save his soul.

III.  
Repeating  
things  
delivered  
in pub-  
lick.

In repeating what you hear in the publick Congregation, in discoursing to your Family what sin WAS

was reproved, and what duty was enforced, and what were the Arguments and Motives thereunto. What Christ preached more publickly, he repeated to his Disciples (which were as his Family) more privately, *Mar. 4. 10. and 7. 17.* *Mat. 13. 36, 37.* and the Apostle commanded Wives to ask their Husbands when they came *home*, the things that were delivered in the Congregation, *1 Cor. 14.34, 35.* This would keep your Children and Servants better employed on the Lords day, than to be standing Idle at your doors, or walking sinfully in the fields. This would make them profit more by the Word preached, if you would repeat it to them, and use them to give account of what they hear.

In Catechizing of your Family, and teaching them the Principles and Fundamentals of Religion; Mans *Innocency* by Creation, Mans *miser-*  
IV.  
In Cate-  
chizing.  
*ry* by the Fall, Mans *Recovery* by Christ, and the terms of the Covenant of Grace; the meaning of the ten Commandments, what sin in them is forbidden, what duties are required; this is Gods plain Injunction that you should do so, *Deut. 6.6,7,8,9.* and the meaning of the Sacra-  
ments, *Exod. 12. 25, 26, 27.* (1.) To Teach <sup>4 Reasons for</sup> Catechi-  
them while they are young is a good means to make them good when they are old, *Prov. 22.6.* Train up zing in a child in the way he should go when he is young, and Families. he will not depart from it when he is old: but if you let them alone till they be accustomed to do evil, it will be hard to reclaim them, *Jer. 13.23.* Quo  
semel

*Jemel est Imbuita recens, &c.* (2.) This will be an effectual means to keep them from being seduced, and led away with Errors and false Doctrine. (3.) It will be great cruelty to the souls of your Children and Servants to neglect it. Will you carry your self towards your little ones, as the Ostrich doth towards her young ones, Job 39.14. Which (speaking of the Ostrich) leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in the dust. Ver.15. And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them. Ver.16. She is hardened against her young ones, as though they were not hers.— (4.) It would be to break your Vow which you made when you brought your Children unto Baptism; Did you not promise they should forsake the Pomp and Vanities of this World, and that you would bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord; and will you dedicate them to God in Baptism, and leave them to the devil all their life after?

Consider I beseech you, it may be God in mercy and pity to your Childrens and Servants souls hath spared you in this Late-great Mortality; and consider whether your conscience doth not accuse you of great negle~~ct~~ towards some of your Children and Servants which are now lying in their Graves; it may be there hath dyed a poor servant out of your house, which you never spake to in good earnest about the matters of his soul; or doth not your heart wish that he were with you again, that you may instruct and teach him, and will you do so to those that do remain? it may be some of them that have died out of your house

are

are gone to hell through your neglect, and will you have no more pity upon those that yet are with you? The other, now are out of the reach of your Counsells and Instructions, but these are not, what was wanting in you towards those that are dead and gone, make up to those that live and do remain.

In singing forth Gods praises, in Psalms, and spiritual Songs; this is an Ordinance of God, In singing Eph.6.19. Jam.5.13. You must sing with grace, in Psalms. Col.3.16. Exercise your grace of joy in God, in commemoration of Gods benefits, of holy desires, of Godly sorrow, as the occasion and the matter of the Psalm require; this is the sweetest Harmony in the ears of God. You must sing with understanding, with sense and feeling, and to the Lord, to his glory, as in his presence; this would be more suitable for your Family, than Ballads, prophane and lascivious filthy Rymes, which you should not suffer under your Roof.

---

SECT. XI.

**T**Hirdly, The manner how you should Wor- *How?* ]  
ship God in your Family is chiefly to be minded, for it is not any service that God will accept, you may keep up a course of praying in your Family, and yet live very unworthy of the great mercy of God in your wonderful preserva-  
tion. Therefore, *I.* In

Really. 1. In your Family worship God *really and indeed*, with your heart, and mind, and all your strength ; do not seem to pray, but pray indeed, in your Family. For this end consider, (1.) The God whom you serve in your Families is *God indeed*; he is *a real God*, therefore worship him indeed, and in a real manner. (2.) The sins of your Families are *real sins*, your own sins are *real sins*, and your childrens sins are *real sins*, and have *real guilt*, therefore confess them really, and mourn and sorrow for them really. (3.) The wants of your Family are *real wants*; you do not seem to want outward mercies, but except God supply you, you will want them indeed. (4.) The supplies which God doth give you are *real supplies*: God giveth you *real health*, and *real food*, and *real cloathing* for your Family, therefore be *real* in your Family Worship. (5.) You and your Family are *real in following of the World*, you work in *good earnest*, and you buy and sell in *good earnest*: And will you be *real* in the things of the World that concern your Family, and will you not be *real* in your Family Worship?

Livelily. 2. In your Family worship God *Livelily*; not only with a true and sincere heart, but with a lively heart, take heed of dulness and formality ; take heed of *sleeping* at your prayers. And here I would advise that Masters of Families would not put off their duties too long in the Morning, till half the day be past, nor too late in the Evening, when the Family will be more disposed

fed and inclined to sleep than to pray.

---

3. In your Family worship God *clearfully*, go <sup>Clear-</sup>  
not to Family Prayer as a task and burden, but <sup>fully.</sup>  
as a great favour and priviledge that you and your  
Children might call upon God:

---

4. In your Family worship God *constantly*: Con-  
Some will pray on a Sabbath night, but it may stantly.  
be not all the Week after. Thus if you serve  
God in your Family it will be a great step to your  
walking in some measure answerably for so great  
preservation, and then it will be a good discove-  
ry that God hath spared you in mercy, to do him  
service in the Education of your Children, and  
not in judgment, to the encreasing of your sins  
only.

Thus far concerning the Duties of Families  
whom God hath spared in this time of Pestilence  
in general. Of the several Relations in a Fami-  
ly next.

---

S E C T. XII.

**S**econdly, If you will live in some measure an-  
swerably to so great a mercy, as Preservation  
from death in a time of great Mortalitie, is, then  
fill up the duties of your particular Relation  
wherein you stand. Relative sins are very offen-  
sive unto God, and a great scandal to Religion.  
The

Duties of  
husbands  
& wives,  
whom  
God hath  
spared in  
this  
Plague.

The first of these Relations in a Family is,

First, *Conjugal*, betwixt Husband and Wife ; and the great duty incumbent upon them is mutual love, in which many are *deficient*, and many are *excessive*, it being hard for such to let out their affections one to another so much as God commands, and no more than God allows ; and both these extremes will terrifie conscience when such come to dye. And this sin is more usually seen when death hath broken this Relation, than while God continueth them together ; the Survivor then feeth he did not love his Wife, and the Wife, her Husband, with that degree of love as that Relation called for, or with a greater degree than was pleasing unto God, when the love of this Relation did diminish the love they should have to God : And how many breaches hath God made in this Relation to punish the sin of both extremes ? It may be thy love was *Immoderate*, and therefore God hath taken thy Relation from thee : Or it may be thy love was *deficient*, and therefore God hath taken thy Relation from thee. When thou wast sick, and thou thoughtest thou shouldest have died, did not thy Conscience then accuse thee for one of these in thy Relation ? And yet hath God spared thee and thy Wife, or thee and thy Husband, then what conscience did reproach thee for in this particular, if thou wouldest answer Gods mercie in sparing of thee, let this be reformed. There are many this day may be lamenting not so much the loss of this Relation, as that they did not walk *sutable* in this Relation while they were in it,

it, this being the sting of their affliction. Oh! methinks such as God hath continued in a Conjugal Relation in this time of great Mortality, should look upon themselves now more engaged to perform their mutual duties with more care and conscience than before. Such a one hath buried his Wife, and such a one hath buried her Husband, but God hath preserved you in your Relation, you cannot live answerable for this mercie but in a better discharge of your mutual duties. How would you wish you had loved your Relation, Wife or Husband, if God had taken either away by death, so do now when God continueth you both in life.

Because this conduceth so much to an answerable return for so great a mercie I will a little insist upon it. And in the general, if you would improve this mercie, the direction is, that your love and affection be such one to another, as is the love betwixt Christ and the Church. Eph.2.25. *Husbands, love your Wives, even as Christ loved the Church, and gave himself for it.* And this love of the Husband must be requited with the love of the Wife, for it is reciprocal, Tit.2.4. *Teach the young women to be sober, to love their Husbands.* —

---

SECT. XIII.

BUT more particularly I shall speak to three things:



What

{ What manner of love is this  
 { Why they should have this  
 { Wherein they should manifest this } love one to another.

I. If you will improve this mercie God hath vouchsafed you, your love must have these properties.

The pro-  
perties of  
their love  
Superla-  
tive.

1. It must be a *Superlative* love, that is in respect of all sublunarie things; though your love to God and Christ must be more than your love one to another, else it doth *sinsfully exceed*, for if any loveth Father or Mother, Husband or Wife, more than Christ, he is not worthie of him, yet in respect of all other persons and things in this world, it must be more, else it is *sinsfully deficient*; A man must love his Wife above all other persons, above his Estate, or whatsoever is dear unto him in this world, and so the Wife. Thus Christ loveth his Church, and a believing soul, above all other persons, and the Church reciprocallie loves Christ above all other things in the world.

Constant 2. It must be a *Constant* love, it must last as long as life in both doth last. The longer you live in this Relation, the more you should love. Length of time must not wear off the commanded and allowed strength of your mutual Affection. Thus Christ alwaies loves his Church, and the Church alwaies loves Jesu Christ.

Holy. 3. It must be *Holy* love; from an *holy* Principle, obedience to Gods command; in an *holy* manner, according to the Word of God; for *holy* ends, the glorie of God, &c. Carnal love, for carnal ends, is not the love that God requireth in this Relation.

on. Thus Christ loves the Church; and the Church loves Christ with an holy love.

4. It must be a tender, compassionate, and sympathizing love; if God lay his afflictiong hand upon either, in sickness of bodie, in terrors of mind, the other is to be tender, and to sympathize in those afflictions. If God lay his hand upon both, in Povertye and want, they should not fret one against the other, (which is too usual) but should both with tenderness of compassion endeavour to bear the same burden, and make up that which is wanting in outward enjoyments in the degree of their love. And this would lighten many burdens, and sweeten the bitter Cup of affliction which God may put into both their hands; as the want of Conjugal affection in many doth make that heavie which is light, and that bitter which is sweet. Thus Christ loveth his Church, and sympathizeth with her in all her afflictions, Isa.63.9. Acts 9.4.

5. It must be Forgiving love; that shall hide Forgi-<sup>11</sup>ing love and cover the infirmities of each from the world, every miscarriage in this Relation should not abate the affection of one to the other. Sinful Infirmities must not be allowed of in one another, because they must be faithful to each others souls, and yet they should not be blamed unto others, because of the love to each others person. Thus Christ loveth his Church notwithstanding her sinful Infirmities; and because he loveth her, he is ready and willing to forgive her. But there is no such retaliation of this Propertie of love in the Church to Christ, because he hath no such

sinful infirmities : but there is no such husband in the world besides Christ, and therefore in our case it is reciprocal.

## SECT. XIV.

II. The Reasons of their love **T**he Reasons why there should be such love and mutual Affection betwixt those in a Conjugal Relation are such as these :

1. Because God commands it ; and with gracious persons a command of God is instead of a thousand Reasons. Before this Relation be entered into, persons may lawfullie look after attractives and motives of love, but when once they are so related, this is sufficient reason ( though there are others ) why they should love, *Eph. 5. 25. Tit. 2. 4.*

2. Because they are one flesh ; He that loveth his Wife loveth himself, and she that loves her Husband loveth her self, *Eph. 5. 28, 29.* It is unnatural in any to hate their own flesh.

3. Because the comfort of their life, and the sweetness of this Relation much depends upon their mutual affection.

4. Because the Gospel will be much hindered by the want of this love in those that make profession of it : The Gospel much suffers when wicked persons observe that Professors fill not up their relative duties, *Tit. 2. 4. Teach the young women to be sober, to love their Husbands, to love their Children. Ver. 5. To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own Husbands, that*

that the Word of God be not blasphemed.

5. Because else they will be more unfit for spiritual duties, either together, or apart. When there are differences betwixt Husband and Wife, it is an hinderance to them in their praying one with another, in their praying one for another; want of this Conjugal affection, and breaches in this relation, hath often straitened the heart of the party offending at the throne of grace, and this professing Husbands and Wives should be careful of, 1 Pet. 3.5,6,7. The Apostle had exhorted persons in a Conjugal relation to discharge their mutual duties, after the Example of *Abraham* and *Sarah*, and the reason he alledgedeth is, *That your Prayers be not hindred.*

6. Because else they cannot comfortably dye. Breaches in the duties of this Relation, will make great breaches in our peace of conscience when we come to dye. When you are to part at death, conscience will be lashing of you: God hath set thee ( faith Conscience) in such a relation, but thou hast not had the love of that Relation. God gave thee such a yoak-fellow, but thou didst not live with that affection as he did require, and now thy relation must be broken. Oh then, faith the offendour, if God would continue me a little longer in this relation, how would I walk more suitably in performing the duties thereof better than hitherto I have done; but do it now before death doth part you.

## SECT. XV.

III. **T**he duties wherein those in a Conjugal Relation should manifest this mutual affection, and they are such as are, either Proper to each. Common to both.

Wherein they should manifest this love. Direction in cases dubious.

The Husband Protection in cases dangerous, manifests his *I Sam. 30.18.*

love in Provision of things needful, *i Tim. 5.8.*

The Wife manifests her love in Inward Reverence, *Eph. 5.33.* Outward subjection, *I Pet. 3.1.*

The duties that are common to both do either concern. The body, or things temporal. The soul, or things spiritual.

1. In the affairs of this life they should manifest their mutual love one to another,

In Procreation of Children, Education

In Administration of household affairs Times of affliction and sickness.

2. In the concernments of each others souls, or things spiritual, their love should be especially manifested; Love to the soul is the Noblest love, because the soul is the nobler part; to love the body and hate the soul, (as too many do) is but cruel love. Their love is highest love, that loves each others souls, and this love is manifested,

3. In Reproving one another for sin; this is

is greatest love; not to reprove is to hate, *Lev. 19.17.* So *Job his Wife, Job 1.9,10.* So *Abigail her Husband, 1 Sam. 25.36,37.* where you may observe both *Abigail's Piety,* she reproved *Nabal:* And her Prudence, when the wine was out of his head.

2. In *comforting* one another under inward terrors; So *Manoah's Wife comforted him, Jud. 13.22,23.*

3. In *Provoking* one another to good works of Piety, and Charity. This is the only allowed contention betwixt Husband and Wife, who shall be best, and love God most, and do most good: but not to provoke to wrath and wicked works, as *Fezabel did Ahab, 1 Kings 21.7,8,9.* Wicked Husbands are usually very wicked, when wicked Wives stir them up to do wickedly, *ver.25.*

4. In *Praying* one with another, and praying one for another. It is great love in such to improve their interest at the throne of grace one for another.

Thus if you whom God hath spared, and continued life unto, after this Contagion, would resolve to live together, you would so far as concerns you in this respect, live in some measure answerably to so great a mercy, else you cannot. Hath God spared you to be more unkind one to another? To be bitter one against another? To grieve one another? Or do you think this is the Improvement you should make of this mercy? God forbid.

## SECT. XVI.

**S**econdly, The next Relation I consider in a Family, is between Parents and Children, whom God hath continued after this great Mortality. God hath taken away Parents from others, and they are left Orphans, but God hath continued thy Parents, Both, or one to thee. What doth God require from thee in answer to a suitable return for this mercy? God hath taken away Children from others, and bereaved them of those that were dear to them, but God hath continued thine, all, or some to thee, what doth God require at thy hands in answer to a suitable return for so great a mercy? It is that Parents and Children should fill up the duties of this relation, else you can never walk worthy of this mercy. But more particularly,

Duties of  
Parents  
whom  
God hath  
continu-  
ed to  
children,  
viz. In-  
struction.

*First*, Parents, if they would live answerable to this mercy of Children continued to them, must be careful,

*First*, In instructing of them in the things of God: and training them up in the waies of God, this is the duty of both Parents, Pro.1.8. *My son hear the instruction of thy Father, and forsake not the Law of thy mother*, Prov.31.1. The words of King Lemuel, the Prophecie that his mother taught him. This mothers might do when they are dressing of their Children. Do not think you do enough if you make provision for your children, and get a portion for them: Let me tell you, that is the least part of your duty, as hard as you think

think it is ; but, you must give them instructions,  
and that

1. *Timeliness*, before they are accustomed to evil ; they are born in *natural* hardness, and, by frequent acts of wickedness they will contract *habitual* hardness ; and then , if God clap upon their hearts *judicial* hardness, your Children are undone for ever : Children, before they can goe, can run from God ; and , before they can speak plainly, can speak wickedly : Teach them not to be proud of their fine Clothes ; teach them not Revenge , by giving you a stroak to beat others ; these be the buddings of Pride and Revenge in little Infants.

2. Instruct them *frequently* ; They are apt to learn evil, but backward to learn any thing that is good : There must be Line upon Line , Deut. 6. 6,7. You must whet the things you speak unto them , that they may pierce their hearts ; frequently inculcate the same things upon them, and instil the knowledg of God into them by little and little.

3. Instruct them *affectionately* ; Let them perceive ( when more grown up ) that they are matters of *Weight* and *Moment*, that you speak to them about : When you speak of Heaven and Hell , of God and Sin , let them see that your hearts are affected with what you say .

Secondly , In *Correting* of them for the evil of Sin : He that spares the Rod spoiles the Childe : better you correct them here , than God damne them hereafter : Correc*tion.*

hereafter : The Rod is as needful for your Children as their Food ; Prov. 22. 15. *Folly is bound in the heart of a Childe, the Rod of Correction shall drive it far from him.* Do this,

1. Timeliness ; a young Twigg is flexible, and easie to be bent ; break them of wicked Words and Waies betimes, or else they may break your heart when they are bigger. *Adonijah was Davids Darling, and he was wanting in correcting of him, and he Rebelled before he died, and usurped the Kingdom before his Fathers death :* 1 King: 1. 5. *Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be King ; and he prepared his Horsemen and Chariots, and fifty Men to run before him.* Vers. 6. *And his Father had not displeased him at any time, in saying, Why hast thou done so ?*

— Too much indulgence will make undutiful and disobedient Children.

2. Proportionably to their fault ; Do not Correct a small offence over sharply, nor an hainous sin too slightly ; if you are too severe for a small offence, they will hate you : if you are too indulgent in a great offence , they will despise you. This was Elyes sin, that he did not correct the hainous sin, and reprove the abominable practise of his Sons with greater severity : 1 Sam. 2. 23. *And he said unto them, Why do ye such things ? for, I hear of your evil dealings by all this People.* Vers. 24. *Nay, my Sons, for it is no good report that I hear, ye make the Lords People to transgress.* It is no good report ! that was too good a word for so hainous wicked Works : it was an abominable thing that was reported by others, and committed

ted by his Sons : But, see what God saith to *Ely*,  
Vers. 29. *Thou honourest thy Sons above me :* and,  
God severely punished his Children for their *vile*  
*offence* ; and the Father for his *so cold reproof*,  
as you may read in the following Verses.

3. *Compassionately* ; do not Correct your Children in the *heate* of *Passion*, but with bowels of *compassion* : when the Rod is in your *band*, let there be tender love in your heart.

4. *Discreetly* ; Observing the temper and disposition of your Childe which you correct ; if you Scourge , and frown upon one , as much as is needful for another, you will discourage him ; if you scourge not another, more than this, that is more tender spirited , you will not break him : Correction is like a Medicine , in which the Physician hath respect to the constitution of the Patient. Children are like Herbs , some, if you cut and tread will grow again ; but, if you do as much to other Herbes, you kill them.

5. *Seasonably* ; There is much wisdom in Parents, in timeing their Correcting of their Children ; if you correct them for some faults before others , you will discourage them ; take the fittest season.

6. *Penitently* ; When you correct your Children , judge your self first , and repent for your own sin, or else you do but beat your self.

7. *Believingly*; When you exercise your child with the Rod, do you exercise faith upon the Promise.

---

*Thirdly, In Praying much for them; many Prayer  
pray for Children before they have them, but ne-  
glect*

glect to pray for them when God hath given them ; as though their *being* were a greater blessing than their *welt-being* : you must add Prayer to Instruction and Correction ; for, it is not only your Instruction , nor Correction , but Gods blessing given in to fervent Prayer, that will make your Children good. When you look upon your little Infants as they are sucking at your breasts , or laughing in your faces, or playing in your arms; oh consider the seed of sin that they have in their hearts ! that they, by Nature, are the children of wrath ; and, when you go to pray for them, use such considerations that might make your heart to mourn over them, and for them : When you consider they are enemies to God, can you not mourn for them upon your knees ? when you consider they are *lost* children , except mercy find them ; that they are damned children except free grace save them : Can you not mourn abundantly, and pray fervently for them ? Can you consider they are by Nature, without the Image and Likeness of God, and not be grieved at the heart ? that your child is a little Traitor against the King of Heaven ; a little Rebel against the glorious God ; and, will you not pray that his heart may be changed? Could you weep and grieve if your Child were a Monster , if it had a body of one kind, and an head of another ; if it had an Arme too much, or a Leg too much, or little ; why, its misery is more by Nature then all this, and yet, can you not mourn in your Prayers for him ?

*Fourthly,*

*Fauorthly, In Choosing for them some lawful Calling and putting them forth unto some Religious familie : Choose not a Calling that hath more snares and temptations attending it, then usually others have ; and place them in such families, where they may learn the way to Heaven, as well as the way to be rich in the World : If you put them forth to an ungodly family, you may lose all your former labour in Instruction, Correction, and Prayer : for, will you give your Childe an Antidote, and then care not if he run into a Pest-house, among persons that have running Plague Sores ; or, would you not judge it presumption in any so to do, without a special call ? but, the former is greater, and higher, and more dangerous presumption than the latter ; in as much as the death of the Body of your Child is endangered by the one ; but the damnation of his Soul is endangered by the other.*

*Fifthly, In careful disposing of them in Marriage ; That you Match them to godly Persons, and, if you can, into a godly family ; or, to one that hath Religious Relations : Take heed of Marrying them to the children of the Devil, though their outward advantage be never so much : Thus Abraham took care that his son Isaac should not take a Wife of the Daughters of the Canaanites, amongst whom he dwelt, Gen. 24. 3. If you thus take care for your children, whom God hath continued to you in this great Mortality, you act, in this respect,*

spect, in some measure answerably to so great a Mercy.

## SECTION XVII.

Duties of Children, **S**econdly, Children, if they would live answerably in their Relation, to so great a Mercy, as is, Gods sparing their Parents, and continuing them unto them, must be careful of filling up the Duties of their Relation: and, the Duty of Children is set down in Col. 3. 20. *Children, obey your Parents in all things, for this is well-pleasing unto the Lord: In which observe,*

1. The Charge, Obedience.
2. The Persons charged; Children, younger, elder, poor or rich.
3. The Persons to whom this obedience is to be given. { Father, { Poor, or Parents, { Mother. { Rich.
4. The extent of this obedience; In all things.
5. The limiting and enforcing Reason, for this is well-pleasing to the Lord; therefore the *all things* are to be limited to things lawful, else it would not please the Lord; but, they must in those things, because it pleaseth God.

Now, if you that are Children would walk worthy of Gods Mercy, in sparing your Parents

to

to you in *this contagious times*, you must obey them  
in these Particulars.

1. In receiving Instructions from them, in  
hearkning to their wholsome Counsel and Advice,  
Prov. 3. 1. *My son forget not my Law, but let thine*  
*heart keep my Commandments,* Prov. 4. 1, 2, 3, 4,  
and 5. 1, 2, 7. and 6. 20. &c. and 7. 1, 2, 3.

2. In submitting to their Correction, without  
murmuring and repining.

3. In being content with your Diet and Appa-  
rel that your Parents provide for you.

4. In yeilding them sustenance and Mainte-  
nance if they come to Poverty, if you be able to  
supply them ; they gave you maintenance when  
you could not provide for your selves, do you so  
for them, if they need, though you work hard to  
help them, 1 Tim. 5. 4. *But, if any Widow have*  
*Children, or Nephews, let them first learn to shew piety*  
*at home, and to requite their Parents, for that is good*  
*and acceptable before God.* Though Children can  
never (fully) requite their Parents, for they had  
their being by them ; and, what if they have help  
by you in outward things, you had your being by  
them, and that is more : Take heed of being  
ashamed of your Parents, if they be poor, and  
you are raised to an higher degree in the World  
than ever they were, but, to disown them would  
be impious.

5. In submitting to their choise of a Calling  
for you.

6. In disposing of you in Marriage; Change  
not your Condition without their Consent, as  
*Isaac, Gen. 24. and Sampson, Jndg. 14. 1, 2. Nay,*

*Ishmael*

Ishmael obeyed his Mother in his Marriage ,  
Gen. 21. 21. and , will you be worse than Ishmael ?

7. In all things , though they be croſs to your humour , though it might not please you , yet , if it please your Parents you must do it . But , that I may not lay a snare for Childrens Conſciences , and put a Staff into ungodly Parents hands , to drive their Children to Hell , you must take this diſtinction of [things ,] viz.

Things  
are ei-  
ther,

Simply good and neceſſary , and these must be done , though your Parents for- bid you ; as Praying , Reading Scrip- ture , &c.

Simply evil and unlawful , and these must not be done , though your Parents command you ; as to play , or work upon the Lords day , to lie and de- fraud in dealing .

Neither good nor evil in their own na- ture ( though every thing is good or evil , conſidered in all circumſtances ) and , in all these you must obey your Parents .

And , the reaſons of this obedienceto your Pa- rents , are ſuch as theſe .

6 Reasons  
for theſe  
Duties .

1. Gods command , Ephes. 6. 1. Children , obey your Parents in the Lord . V. 2. Honour thy Fa- ther and Mother , which is the firſt Commandment with Promise ; That is the firſt Command with Promise in the ſecond Table ; for , there is a Promise

Promise in the second Command of the First Table, of shewing Mercy unto thousands, &c.

2. This is *right, or justice*; Ephes.6.1. Thou hadst thy being and thy education by thy Parents, therefore it is justice thou shouldest obey them.

3. Christ's Example; He was obedient to his Parents, Luke 2. 51. And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject to them.

4. Gods Judgments upon disobedient Children:  
Absalom Rebelled against his Father, and God cut him off in the very act of his Rebellion.

5. It is pleasing to God: If it were in any thing that would displease God, you must not do it; for you must please your Heavenly Father rather than your Earthly, but, if it be pleasing unto God, you must not deny it; you please God, when you please your Parents in things lawful.

6. God might punish you with disobedient Children hereafter, if you are disobedient to your Parents now: Thus Children also will walk so far answerably to so great a Mercy, as Gods sparing their Parents to them, if they thus obey them.

## SECTION XVIII.

**T**hirdly, The next Relation I consider in a Family, is, the Relation of Masters and Servants, whom God hath spared in this great Mortality; and, if you would live in some measure answerably to this Mercy (as, it is a Mercy to some to have Servants; and, it is a Mercy to

others to have Masters) then you must fill up the duties of your Relation.

Duties of Masters whom God hath continued to Servants.

*First, Masters Duties are set down, Col. 4.1. Masters, give unto your Servants that which is just and equal, knowing, that ye also have a Master in Heaven: where you have,*

1. The Charge that is given, to do that which is just and equal.
2. The Persons to whom this Charge is given: *Masters.*
3. The Persons unto whom this justice and equity must be shown: *Servants.*
4. The Reason to enforce it; *knowing that ye have a Master in heaven.* There is no Man, that is a Master, but he *hath a Master*, and that is *God.*

1. Masters must not impose upon their Servants any thing simply unlawful, that is not just; to Work, or carry Burdens upon the Lords day, without necessity, &c.

2. Masters must not impose upon their Servants things above their strength, though they be lawful, this is not just.

3. Masters must not deny their Servants convenient Food, nor their due Wages, this is not just.

4. Masters must not turn away their Servants when they are sick, who served them when they were in health and strength, without their consent; this is not just.

5. Masters must not deny them necessary time for

for the performance of their necessary duties unto God, this is neither just nor equal: It is but equity if Servants spend their time in your service, that you should allow them some time for the Service of God, and the saving of their souls: for, to wear out their Bodies in serving you now, and, for want of time to Read and Pray, to have their Soules damned hereafter, would be a very unequal, unjust, and unreasonable thing.

## SECT. XIX.

**S**econdly, Servants, if you would live answerably for the Mercy of God, in sparing you, then performe the Duties God requireth at your hands towards your Masters. The Duty of Servants is set down, Eph. 6. 5. *Servants, be obedient to them that are your Masters, according to the flesh,* Duties of Servants whom God hath continued to Masters. *with fear and trembling, in singleness of heart, as unto Christ.* Vers. 6. *Not with eye-service, as Men-pleasers, but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart.* Vers. 7. *With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to Men.* Vers. 8. *Knowing, that whatsoever good thing any Man doth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free.* To this the Apostle addeth; *Servants, obey in all things your Masters, knowing, that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance, for ye serve the Lord Christ,* Col. 3. 22, 23, 24, 25. in both which places the Apostle meets with the usual defects of Servants in their Relation; which are

1. Half	Service.	To these are opposed Service	1. In all things.
2. Eye			2. Not eye-service.
3. Hypocritical			3. In singleness of heart.
4. Prophaneness in			4. In the fear of God.
5. Irreverence in			5. Trembling.
6. Grudging in			6. From the heart, and with good will.
7. Baseness of mind in			7. A glorious reward.

1. Servants must do *all the service* they owe unto their Masters ; not to do one thing, and leave another undone, but, you must obey in all things, *i. e.* lawful.

2. Servants must not give *eye-service* ; That is, onely in their Masters sight and presence, but must be as careful of their Masters business in his absence, as if he were looking on them : they must not do their work as those that are serving Men, who cannot alwaies see them, but as the servants of Christ, serve him, who believe, that he alwaies sees them : and, let Servants remember, that though Masters do not alwaies see them, yet God doth.

3. Servants must performe the Works of their Masters service in *singleness of heart*, with uprightness, and without dissimulation ; they must not be hypocrites in Mens service, as they must not be in the Service

Service of God: Servants must do all from obedience to Gods Commands, and yield therefore obedience to wicked Masters in lawful things,  
*1 Pet. 2. 18.* *Servants, be subject to your Masters with all fear; not onely to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.* So, to poor Masters, though they can give them but mean wages.

4. They must do it in *the fear of God:* As the servants of God must pray in the fear of God, and hear in the fear of God; so they that are servants to Men, must do their work in the fear of God: then, they must not Curse and Swear at their work, nor talk sinfully, nor speak or sing obscenely.

5. With reverence to their Masters, *1 Tim. 6.1.* *Let as many servants as are under the yoke, count their own Masters worthy of all Honour, that the Name of God and his Doctrine be not blasphemed:* If thou serve a poor Master, yet, being thy Master, thou art bound to honour him; else, thou will be a reproach to the Name of God, and his Doctrine.

6. They must not grudge the Service they do, but do it from the heart, and with good will: Servants hearts must not be set upon their Masters business, they cannot give away their heart from God: but, they must do their Work from the heart, *i.e.* willingly, cheerfully.

7. They must not onely aime at *the wages* they have from their Masters; that is poor, and low, and sordid to work and labour for such a reward; but, as those that know, if they do their service, (be it never so mean and servile) in obedience to Gods

command, and for his glory, they shall have a reward in Heaven: God will reward the mean service of a poor servant with an eternal Crown.

8. They must be *faithful* in their Masters business; they must not purloin, steal, and secretly convey away any thing of their Masters Estate, Money or Goods; or sell it at under-rate to his Masters real prejudice and damage, by private contract between himself and the buyer, to consider him for his cheap Bargain. Tit. 2. 9. *Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own Masters, and to please them well in all things, not answering again.* Vers. 10. *Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity, that they may adorn the Doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.* When thy hand is in thy Masters Box, and thou art pilfing away his Money, to Game, to keep Company, or spend any way without his knowledge, this is Theft; and, God seeth thee, though he do not; and, if thou hast purloined, or stole any thing, thou art bound to restore it, if thou canst, and, to confess thy fault and be humbled, and do so no more.

9. They must be *frugal* for their Masters; that, though they steal nothing from them, yet they may sin, by suffering their Masters Goods to be wasted; as Food to be cast away, and many things to be spent and consumed when there is no need: this is not to shew all fidelity to your Masters. So Jacob, Gen. 31. 36, 37. 38, 39, 40. *That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it: of my hands didst*

didst thou require it, whether stollen by day, or  
stollen by night.

10. They must not answer again out of a murmuring spirit, nor give word for word; that, if their Master rebukes them for their sin, they must not speak as fast as he: nay, though a Master should speak Wrathfully, and in unjust Anger, yet they must not Answer Perversely to them again, but with meekness and silence (except they require, or give leave) go about their Imployment, committing their cause to God, who will right them, if their Masters wrong them, Col. 3. 25. But, *he that doth wrong, shall receive for the wrong which he hath done:* and, there is no respect of Persons. God regards not Mens outward conditions; he regards not the Mistress more than the Maid: nor the Master more than the Man; but judgeth righteously betwixt the greatest and the meanest.

11. They must remember, when they are obedient in their Masters Service, they are serving the Lord Christ: What a poor servant doth in servile Labour, in the meanest, lowest imployment, he is serving of God: and, this might sweeten to him more difficult and unpleasing Work.

Thus I have done with this direction, in which all Men, in one capacity or other, herein considered, are concerned to make improvement of Gods Preserving of them in time

time of so great Contagion; by being eminent-  
ly exemplary in the Conditions, Capacity, Rela-  
tions, wherein they stand; which, if they do (*ca-  
teris paribus*) they live in some measure answe-  
rable to so great a Mercy.

---

DIRECT-

---



## DIRECTION V.

**H**Ath God spared you in a time of Pestilence, then if you would live answerable, against secret sins, and let your special care be about the hidden and secret things in Religious Duties. God hath kept you in his Chambers, Isa.26.20. Come my people, enter thou into thy Chambers, and shut thy doors about thee; hide thy self as it were for a little moment till the indignation be overpast. God hath hid you from Judgment in the secret Chambers of his Protection, and will you hide your sins in the secret corners of your hearts? Or will you allow your self to sin because you are in your secret Chambers? Or will this be to live worthy of Gods secret Protection of you, to commit secret sins against God? That you are preserved this is visible; all that see you walking in the streets know this: But Gods way of preserving you was not only by visible means, as Antidotes and Cordials, but by the invisible Guard of holy Angels, Psal.91.10. There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any Plague come nigh thy dwelling. Ver.11. For he shall give his Angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. Ver.12. They shall bear thee up in their hands: lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

The

The reason why you have been preserved is, because God hath caused you to dwell in the secret place of the most high, and hath made you to abide under the shadow of the Almighty, *Psal. 91.1.* When the Pestilence was walking in darkness, and the Arrows of the Almighty were secretly shot and flying abroad, He kept you in the secret of his Pavilion, *Psal. 37.5.* For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his Pavilion: in the secret of his Tabernacle he shall hide me, he shall set me upon a rock. As all visible means would not have been effectual for your preservation, without Gods secret and invisible watching over you: So abstaining only from visible sins, and performing only that of duty, which is visible, will not be a suitable, nor answerable return for this great mercie; Therefore my advice unto you is, that as Gods goodness to you hath been in a secret way of preservation, so your care should especially be about secret things, and that in two respects.

¶ In abstaining from secret sins.

¶ In maintaining secret duties.

Abstain  
from se-  
cret sins.

First, Be careful to abstain from secret sins. Do not cherish sins in your hearts and thoughts, though they should never proceed to outward act: For a man whom God hath kept in time of Plague, might be no open Swearer, no visible Drunkard, nor live in open wickedness, and yet might walk unworthy of Gods mercy to him. And here I shall answer these two Questions.

i. What are those Considerations whereby a man should

should urge his heart to abstaine from heart  
and secret sins?

2. What are the helps and means for inabling of a  
man to abstain from heart and secret sins?

*Quest. I.* What are those Considerations whereby a Christian should urge his heart to abstain from heart sins, and secret sins; not to let into the secrets of his heart what he can, by watchfulness prevent, and not to allow that which notwithstanding all his diligence he cannot prevent. For there is great difference betwixt having sin in the heart, and regarding or allowing sin in the heart, *Psal. 66.18.* If I regard iniquity in my heart the Lord will not hear me. A Christian may have, yea, cannot in this life but have sin in his heart, but this (not allowed, but groaned under, and lamented for,) shall not hinder the audience of his prayers, nor the salvation of his soul. But the regarding and allowing of it will prevent both.

### SECT. I.

#### Considerations to keep you from secret sins.

**G**OD sets your secret sins in the light of his countenance, *Psal. 90.8.* You can never sin so secretlie, as to hide your sins from God. Study well these Scriptures, *Psal. 139. 1, to 17, vers. Jer. 23. 24. Heb. 4. 13. Prov. 5. 21.* For the waies of man are before the eyes of the Lord, and he pondereth all his goings. Whether your waies are

I.  
Conside-  
rations to  
watch a-  
gainst se-  
cret sins.  
God set-  
teth se-  
cret sins  
in the  
light of  
his coun-  
tenance.

good or evil, open or secret, they are before the eyes of the Lord, נָכַח rectâ è regione, right over Gods eyes. He pondereth, פְּלִיט He weigheth them in scales; and many of our actions he findeh to be too light. There are some sins so secret that other men might not know them; and some are so secret that a man might not know them himself; as sins of Ignorance, Psal. 19.12. Who can understand his errors? Cleanse thou me from secret faults. But no sin can be said to be secret in respect of God; Others see some sin in you, you may see more in your self; But God seeth all: because he is omniscient.

But there are many sins which are so secret that we our selves see them not:

The causes of this are      { 1. Imperfection of self-knowledge.  
                                  2. Excess of self-love.  
                                  3. Deceitfulness of sin.  
                                  4. Closeness of sin.  
                                  5. Want of watchfulness.

But there is no sin can be hid from God, for God seeth the Nature, Number, and Aggravations of secret sins.

Many indeed have vailes for their sins that they may not be discerned by men, but God looks through them: Let me instance in these following sins, that appear to men in the shape of grace, but in the sight of God are manifest sins: Or sins veiled and masked with plausible pretences of good, yet are naked to the sight of God.

1. Pride

1. *Pride covered with humility*; A proud person often appears in the shape of an humble man. In abasing of himself, discommending himself, that another may command him, crying down himself, that another may cry him up; by dispraising himself he would force and wrest a commendation from other men: But if he discommend himself, do you discommend him too; if he say such a thing was meanly done, if you say, you think so too, a proud man cannot bear it; he cannot hear another say of him what he saith of himself: But this secret pride God seeth.

9 Masked  
sins dete-  
cted.

2. *Hypocrise masked with Zeal*; Many seem to be forward in good waies, and zealous in good works; but Self is the end, 2 Kings 10.16. *Come see my Zeal, &c.*

3. *Secret love of the World, covered with pretence of care for their Family*; Many have a cloak for the hiding of their covetousness; of which you read, 1 Thes. 2.5. *For neither at any time used we flattering words, nor a cloak of covetousness, God is witness*; this is seen by God.

4. *Secret hatred against mens persons, covered with pretended zeal against mens sins, or covered with plausible expressions of love and amitie*. Judas had murdered Christ in his heart, and yet calls him Master with his mouth, and kisseth him, Mat. 26.49. *Many have words smoother than oyl, yet have hatred sharper than swords*, Psal. 55.21.

5. *Vain-glory hidden from men by pretended charity*; Many will do good, relieve the poor, help those that be in distress, but they aime at esteem

esteem amongst men, Matth. 6. 1, 2, 3, 4.

6. Self-interest hidden from men by pretence of the good of mens souls, and the glory of God; so a preaching hypocrite may pretend to lay out himself for the good of mens souls, and yet may use his Ministry only as a trade to get a living by it.

7. Blasphemous hard thoughts of God, might be hid from men by speaking good words of God.

8. Inward murmurings repinings against Gods Providences, may be hid from men by words of great submission to the will of God.

9. Inward fleshly lustings of hearts, and contemplative uncleanness, may be kept secret from men by chaste discourse. He may love the presence of a person that is occasion of such secret uncleanness, and commit adultery in his heart, and the person not know of it, and the offender speaking chattily all this while: But I warn you in the name of God to strive against these sins, for though they are secret to men, yet God sets them in the light of his countenance. There are three eyes upon you when you are in secret, *viz.*

1. The eyes of Angels good and bad, and they may see much of your secret wickedness.

2. The eye of Conscience, and this may see more secret sin, than the Angels see in you, the very thoughts of your heart.

3. The eye of God, and his eye seeth more than the Conscience, 1 Joh. 3.20. And this view that God hath of thy secret sins when he sets them in

in the light of his countenance hath these four properties.

*First,* It is a clear and distinct view; God seeth <sup>4</sup> Properly all the evil there is in thy secret sin. We have ties of a confused sight of sin, and a dim sight of sin: <sup>Gods</sup> view of we see not so much evil in the greatest sin as secret there is in the least: We see not so much evil in sins, open Prophaneness as indeed there is in a vain thought: But God seeth all distinctly. What a man hath before his eyes, that is a suitable object, at an equal distance, and having a necessary medium he seeth distinctly.

*Secondly,* It is a full view; As God seeth all the evil in any one secret sin, so he seeth all thy secret sins. *Man may know none of them;* thou knowest some of them, but God knoweth all. When thou turnest thy back to go into secret to commit sin, Remember then, thou art before Gods face.

*Thirdly,* It is a constant view; What we have seen with our eyes might be quite razed out of our memories, but not out of Gods knowledge; and when God is said to remember our iniquities no more, it is not to be understood of real Oblivion, but gracious remission.

*Fourthly,* It is a judicial view; If we speak of the secret sins of an hypocrite or a wicked man, then God sets them in his sight, as a Judge sets before him the crimes of a Malefactor, that they may be read; he accused, convicted, and executed. If we speak of the secret sins of Gods people,

people, God sets them before him as a *Father* & with the miscarriages of his child, not to disinherit him for it, but to correct him and chastise him.

These are the properties of Gods viewing our secret sins, and shall not this move thee to watch against them, and abstain from them? Or hast thou not done that in secret in the sight of God, which thou wouldst have been ashamed to do openly in the sight of men? There are six comfortable expressions ( among others ) which the Scripture useth, to set forth Gods free pardon of our sins, *viz.*

{ Casts them behind his back, *Isa.38.17.*

{ Blots them out, *Isa.43.25.*

{ Casts them into the depths of the Sea, *Mic.7.19*

That he { Remembers them no more,

{ Will be merciful to our unrighteousness, *Heb.8.12.*

{ Hides his face from our sins, *Psal.51.9.*

There are also six terrible expressions ( among others ) which the Scripture useth to set forth Gods displeasure against men for sin, *viz.*

{ Writes them in a book, *Rev.20.12.*

{ Seals them in a bag, *Job 14.17.*

{ Remembers them, *Hos.7.2.*

That he { Marks them, *Psal.130.3.*

{ Will visit them, *Jer.14.10. and 5.9.*

{ Sets them in the light of his countenance, *Psal.90.8.*

If therefore there be any thing in the believing thoughts of Gods viewing your secret sins, ( as doubtless there is very much ) be careful that you

you abstain from them, and not allow your self  
in them.

S E C T: II.

**T**O keep you from secret sins consider, *That*  
*Secrecy in sinning is no security to the sinner;*  
This is a consequent of the former, because God  
seeth you in secret, therefore you are not safe,  
though your sin be secret. You may secure your  
credit and reputation awhile, by keeping your sin  
secret from men, but not your happiness and sal-  
vation. While your sin is secret you may not be  
reproached for it by men, but you shall be dam-  
ned for it by God, if it be allowed and not sin-  
cerely repented of. Many shall be openly  
damned for secret sins. Read *Psal. 64.* through-  
out.

II.  
Secrets  
is no se-  
curity.

This will be a notable discovery of the sincerity of  
thy heart, if thou darest not allow thy self in secret  
sins. An Hypocrites greatest care is conversant  
about things visible and manifest, viz. His Con-  
versation, Profession, or Open transgressions,  
these are visible.

III.  
It is a  
sign of  
sincerity.

But the things that are secret and hid from the  
eyes of men, in those he is careless and negli-  
gent. But a true child of God, though he is  
not careless of his conversation, yet he is espe-  
cially mindful of his affections, and of the secret

Q

frame

frame of his heart, and of the sins that lye lurking within him.

IV.  
God  
judgeth  
not by  
outward  
appa-  
rances.

Consider, God doth not esteem of men by what they seem to be to others, but by what they really are. God doth not judge as man judgeth; *Men judge of the heart by the actions of the life, but God judgeth of the actions by the heart.* Men judge of that which is secret and invisible by that which is open and visible, but God judgeth of that which is open and visible, by that which is secret and invisible, Mat. 23.27. *Woe unto you Scribes, Pharisees, Hypocrites, for ye are like unto whited Sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead mens bones, and of all uncleanness:* Ver. 28. *Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within are full of Hypocrisie and Iniquity.* Luk. 16.15. *And he said unto them, ye are they which justify your selves before men, but God knoweth your hearts: For that which is highly esteemed amongst men, is abomination in the sight of God.* A man might be applauded for that by men, for which he shill be condemned by God. That which might set a man high in the estimations of men, might be an abomination unto God.

V. It is hainous Impiety for a man to encourage himself to sin because he is in secret. 2 Kings 17.9. secret sin And the children of Israel did secretly those things is great that were not right against the Lord their God.— Impiety. There

There are many great sins wrapped up in this. As,

1. Damnable Infidelity; They believe not God seeth them, *Psal.94.7,8,9.*
2. Desperate Security; They hide God from their eyes, and then think they are safe.
3. Deep Stupidity; A degree further than the former.
4. Daring Insolency; It is bold presumption to sin before Gods face.

*Secret sins do provoke God as well as open sins;* VI.  
God is not like the sinner that hath better thoughts of sin, because it is secret: The openness of sin might add something to the eclipsing of Gods glory, and to Gods dishonour, but it addeth nothing to Gods hatred of sin, because Gods hatred to sin, *as sin*, is infinite. secret sins provoke God

*Secret sins will grieve the Spirit of God;* And VII.  
causeth him to withhold his influences from thy heart, and to withdraw his presence from thy soul. As, And grieve the Spirit

1. Secret sins will cause the Spirit of God to withdraw his *witnessing* presence, and to suspend his testimony.
2. They will cause him to withdraw his *comforting* presence, that thou shalt not have those joyes that thou wast use to find when thou wast more careful to watch against secret sins.
3. They will cause him to withdraw his *quickning*

quickning presence, that thy heart will be less more dead, and more dull, and thy affections will be more flat and cold.

4. They will cause him to withdraw his *Afflicting* presence ; that thou shalt not be so able to perform duty, to resist temptation, to bear affliction. Thus secret sins will make you great losers by grieving and quenching the Spirit of God.

VIII.  
And de-  
stroy your  
peace.

*Secret sins will exceedingly disturb the peace of thy Conscience,* They will make great gashes in thy soul ; they will wound surely, they will wound sorely and deeply ; They may make thee go with a sorrowful heart unto thy grave ; They may cost thee many a groan, and sigh and tear, many a prayer and strong cry to God before thy peace may be restored, and thy Conscience healed, and thy heart bound up. They may be the breaking of thy bones, and thy heart too, that thou mayst think God is thine enemy.

IX.  
Hinder  
grace.

*Secret sins will hinder the growth of thy grace ;* A constant course of allowed secret sinning, argues the Nullity of grace ; and secret sins, through carelessness committed by Gods people, will hinder much the increase of grace. They will be like a frost to the blossom ; Like a Worm and Caterpillar to the fruits of the Earth. Secret sins by experience you will find will much hinder you,

1. Faith; That you shall not believe so steadily.

2. Desire; You shall not thirst after God and Christ so strongly.

3. Love; You will not love God and Christ so Ardently.

4. Delight; You will not delight in God so frequently.

5. Hope; You will not hope for Heaven so livelily.

6. Evidences; You will not lay claim to heaven so confidently.

Secret sins will hinder your fervent praying, and X.  
will stop the audience of your prayers. They will And fer-  
exceedingly damp your affections at the throne of vent  
grace, and make you sneak in the presence of prayer,  
God, that you cannot have that liberty and and pre-  
confidence in prayer, because Conscience will be in- vent au-  
terlining thy prayers, and say, Thou prayest  
against this sin, and yet thou didst not watch  
against it, but didst knowingly commit it. They  
will stop thy mouth that thou canst not speak, and  
they will stop Gods ears, that he will not hear,  
Psal.66.18. If I regard iniquity in my heart, the  
Lord will not hear me.

Secret sins will harden thy heart, and make thee XI.  
more prone to commit open sins. They will strengthen Do har-  
the evil habit of sin, and make thee more incline den.  
to visible transgressions, and increase the pro-  
pensity

pensity of thy heart to greater evils. Thus *Judas* giving way to secret covetousness did ripen the Inclination of his heart more and more to betray his Master.

XII.  
Stop  
commu-  
ni-  
ca-  
tions  
of Gods  
secrets.

*Secret sins will stop the Communications of Gods secrets to thee;* There are some secrets of God, which he doth not communicate to any man in this life, *Dent. 29.29.* *Secret things belong to the Lord our God:* but things revealed belong to us, and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this Law. But there are some secrets of God that he doth reveal unto his people, and to those that make conscience of secret sins, *Prov. 3.32.* *But his secret is with the righteous.* *Psal. 25.14.* *The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him,* and he will shew them his *Covenant.* The Revealed things of the Gospel are *secret things to wicked men;* the Gospel is hid to them, *2 Cor. 4.4.* *Regeneration is a secret to them.* Faith in Christ is a secret to them. The joyes of the Spirit, and the comforts of the Holy Ghost are things hidden from them. But if you dare not allow your self in secret sinning, you shall have many secret intimations of the love of God unto your soul; many secret illapses of his Spirit into your heart.

XIII.  
If you  
make  
conci-

*If you make conscience of secret sins you shall have an open reward.* What Christ saith concerning secret duties, *Mat. 6.6.* *But thou when thou prayest enter*

enter into thy Closet, and when thou hast shut thy euse of door, pray to thy Father which is in secret, and thy secret sin, Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly. you shall have in This is true also of abstaining from secret sin- open ie- nings, God will reward you openly. ward.

Be most careful against secret sins because in these thou hast least help, and least assistance from others. In these If thy sin be visible, thy friend may reprove thee, you have and he may help to recover thee. If thy sin be from o- visible, thy enemy may reproach thee for it, and others. that may occasion thy repentance. But if thy sin be secret, thou wilt not have these helps nor occasions of repentance; and therefore where thou art least capable of advantages and helps from others, therein be the greatest friend unto thy self.

Thus if you would walk answerably for Gods hiding of you in the secret of his Tabernacle in time of danger live not in a course of secret sins; and for your help herein I shall next proceed to the second Question. viz.

## SECT. III.

**V**Vhat are the helps and means for the enabling of a Christian to abstain from heart-sins, and secret sins.

1. Fill your mind with actual, believing thoughts of Gods all-seeing eye. When you are tempted to sin in secret, consider God seeth you:

All

*Que. 2.  
Helps a-  
gainst se-  
cret sins;  
God his  
eye.*

All the thoughts of your heart, and all the motions of your affections are known to him, 2 Cor.4.2. But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the Word of God deceitfully, but by manifestation of the truth, commanding our selves to every mans conscience in the sight of God. Psal.139.11. If I say the darkness shall cover me, even the night shall be light about me. Ver.12. Yea, the darkness bideth not from thee, but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light are both alike to thee. It is the Atheism and Infidelity of mens hearts that encourageth them to sin, because it is secret.

Eye judg-  
ment to  
come.

2. Firmly believe, and often think of the judgement to come. Then will God make manifest every secret thing; The thoughts of the heart shall then be revealed. If thou wouldest not have thy secret sin produced at the last day, and published before all the world, do not commit it, Eccles.12.14. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. Rom.2.16. In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ, according to my Gospell. 1 Cor.4.5. Therefore judge nothing before the time, untill the Lord come, who both shall bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts, and then shall every man have praise of God.

Deep ha-  
tred.

3. Get a deep rooted hatred in thy heart to sin. He that hateth sin truly will not indulge himself in committing sin secretly: For true hatred of sin will set the soul with strongest opposition against it,

it, at all times, and all places: Hatred to sin *as sin*, will be to *all sin*, whether open or secret. He that hates a Toade, will hate it in his Chamber or Closet, as well as in the Field; yea, the nearer it is to him (if in his Bed) his hatred is raised so much the more: and, the nearer sin is to your heart, the more you should hate it. Hethat can sin secretly, when he will not openly, it is not because he hates the *sin*, but because he hates the *disgrace*, which that sin would expose him to before Men.

4. Possess thy heart with the true fear of God: True fear. Fear of shame, and lessening our esteem among Men, might keep from open sins; but the fear of God doth steel and Antidote the heart against all sins: When our restraint from sin is terminated in God, it will be a general preservative against all sorts of sin.

5. Get, and increase in uprightness of heart; the Uprightness of heart. more of sincerity, the less in secret sinning. Hypocrisie is consistent with a constant course of secret sin, but sincerity of heart doth diminish the acts and habits of sin.

6. Make it your great design to have the approbation of God: He that doth hunt after the commendation of Men, will be good when Men do see him; but, he that seekes for the approbation of God, endeavours to be good at all times, and in all places: Rom. 2. 29. But, he is a few, which is one inwardly, and Circumcision is that of the heart, in the Spirit, and not in the Letter, whose praise is not of Men, but of God. 2 Tim. 2. 15. Study to shew thy self approved unto God.

7. Be

Bewatch-  
ful.

7. Be very watchful over your heart when you are alone : and over your outward Senses when you are in Company. He that doth not diligently watch, will frequently sin : there will be many secret stirrings of Unbelief in your heart, and of Pride, and of Vain-Thoughts, either injected by the Devil, or arising from the Corruption in your own heart : A secret enemy must be watched more narrowly, and so mult secret sins.

Suppress  
first moti-  
ons of sin.

8. Suppress the first motions of sin : crush this Cockatrice in the Egge : do not dally with secret Temptations unto Sin : abstain from every appearance of secret sins : If you are too much given to contemplative Uncleanliness, avoid such things as may occasion it, as beholding of Objects, &c.

Sense of  
Gods  
love.

9. Get a deep Impression of Gods kindness and mercy into thy soul : Many of Gods Mercies to thee are secret Mercies, which none can infallibly see in thee, but thy self : as Grace, and the love of God shed abroad in thy heart : and, let the sense of Gods secret love to thee keep thee from secret sinnings against God, then wilt thou say with Joseph, when he was tempted to secret uncleanness, Gen. 39. 7, 9, 10. How can I do this great wickedness and sin against God ?

Secret du-  
ties.

10. If you would be kept from secret sins, be much in secret duties : He that hath all his duties abroad, will have a nest of secret sins at home : And this brings me to the second general Head about secret Good.

SECTION.

## SECTION IV.

**S**econdly, Maintain secret Duties, and especially mind the secret things of Publick Duties: this part consisteth of two Branches,

{ Maintain secret Duties.  
    { Minde Secret things in Publick Duties.

I. Keep up a constant course of secret Duties: Be much with God when you are alone: Let not all your Religion lie without doores: especially be much in the Practise of these four Duties in secret.

1. Be much in secret Prayer: This hath been the practice of the holy Men of God, so Jacob, Gen. 32. 24. And Jacob was left alone: and there wrastled a Man with him, while the breaking of the day. In this you have the Example of Christ himself, who was much in secret Prayer, Mat: 14. 23. And when he had sent the Multitudes away, he went up into a Mountain apart to Pray, and when the evening was come he was there alone. You have some secret burdens upon your heart, you have some secret and hidden workings of sin in your soul, which is not convenient for you to express in the hearing of others; take time then to do this when you are alone in secret: You have the command of Christ also for this secret duty, as well as his practise and example, Mat. 6. 6.

2. Be frequent in self-examination in secret: When you are alone, be much in conversing with

with your self, and often in looking down into your own heart, enquiring after the truth of grace, and your growth therein: after the Mortification of sin, and your growth therein: Psal.4.4. Stand in awe and sin not: *commune with your own hearts upon your bed, and be still.* Commune with your self, whether you set a due valuation upon the meanes of Grace: whether you thrive in holiness, according to the time and meanes that you have had: *Commune with your self, whether your Conversation be suitable to your Profession, and, as becomes the Gospel: whether you are fit to die, and prepared for another World: in your secret Chamber commune with your own hearts about such things as these.*

3. Be much in *secret Reading* of the Word of God: A Worldling, when he is alone, will spend much time in Reading over his Writings, his Bonds and Bills, his Leases and Acquittances: and, will not you take as much pains in secret reading of the Word of God, which are the Writings upon which you must both build your Evidences for Heaven, and try them by.

4. Be much in *secret meditation*: When you are alone, let your thoughts be dwelling upon the Life to come; in thinking of your future happiness; Oh, what Inward warmth may you have, when you are alone, if you would but fill your minde with some believing fore-thoughts of the Life to come.

SECTION V.

II. **M**inde secret things in Publick Duties : As Secret your preservation is visible, but (as I have noted before) the most effectual meanes of Publick your preservation were secret and invisible : you have not seen the way that God hath taken in keeping you ; he hath secretly kept you by his Power ; he hath given a secret Charge to his Angels over you ; So, let your Duties (that God requires should be Publick and Visible) be so : But then, let your principal care be about the secret and invisible things of publick and visible duties.

The secret and invisible things in publick duties, which we are to mind, are { Good, Bad.

I will instance in six of each of them.

Six things in a gracious heart in publick Duties, are secret and invisible.

1. The communion that a gracious heart hath with God in publick duties, is secret and invisible : You may hear a Mans Expressions, and you may see his Teares, and hear his Groanes, but, whether he have true communion with God, is such a secret, that none can know but himself.

2. The joyes that a Christian hath in publick duties, are secret and invisible joyes : expressions of joy and praise may be heard, and outward discoveries of joy there may be, but this joy it self is a secret thing : Whether you have indeed true spiritual joy in publick duties, none can know but your self.

3. The

3. The principle that puts a Man upon publick duties, is a secret and invisible thing : Whether you Pray or Preach, or do any publick duty, out of a Principle of love and fear of God, is such a secret, that none can tell but your self.

4. The manner, in which publick duties are performed, is a secret and invisible thing : Whether there be the exercise of Faith, and Repentance for Sin , and love to God, and desire after Spiritual things, is such a secret, that by-standers cannot know.

5. The end a Man propounds unto himself in publick duties, is secret and invisible : Whether a Duty be done for the glory of God, for the good of others , for the enjoying more communion with God, for more strength against sin, or whether it be for self-interest, and carnal ends , is onely known to a Mans own Conscience : Your duties Men may see, but your end they cannot see.

6. The peculiar aime, and design of a gracious soul, in publick duties, against some peculiar sin, and secret corruption, is a secret and invisible thing : a Man may be heard to pray against a bosome, darling lust, but, whether his design is to get down the power of this sin, is onely known unto himself. These be the six things in publick duties that are secret, which you must especially labour after in all such duties.

## SECTION.

## SECTION VI.

**S**Ix things in publick duties, that are evil, but yet secret and invisible: as there hath been some secret danger which you have been in, when you have not discerned it, and, some secret infection God hath kept you from; so in publick duties (the same may be in secret duties also) there are some secret evils you are to watch against.

1. There may be secret *unbelief* lurking in the heart, when a Man in Prayer is pleading particular Promises with his mouth: you may hear a man urge the Promises of God for removal of evil, for obtaining of good; but, whether he act faith upon these Promises, or whether there be not in the mean while secret unbelief, doubting of the truth of this Promise, or especially of the application of it to himself, is known onely to himself, it is a secret to those that joyn with him.

2. *Hypocrisie* in publick duties is a secret thing: Whether your heart be upright and sincere with God, or false and hypocritical, is a secret unto others; yea, sometimes it is such a secret that might not be known by a Man himself.

3. *Inward-heart-Pride* in publick duties is a secret thing: A Man may be full of self-loathing-expressions, and of humble gestures, and yet his heart might be lifted up with spiritual pride, and self admirations, and towring thoughts of his own worth and excellency, and suitableness and freedom of expression, and a by-stander cannot perceive it.

4. *Dulness*

4. *Dulness and deadnes*s of heart in duty is a secret thing : A Man might have lively expressions in publick Prayers , and seeming warmth of affection , and such things that might affect and warm the hearts of others ; and yet his own heart be dull and lukewarm , yea quite cold in that duty.

5. *Wandering thoughts*, in publick duties, are secret things : A man may use the Name of God , and the Attributes of God , and yet his thoughts may be upon something else : others may see you engaged in the duty , and see your outward gestures , but are strangers to the secret wandrings of your mind.

6. The *inclination* of the heart to sin , in publick duties , is a secret thing : A Man may confess sin , and bewaile it with Tears , and beg for power against it , and yet he may have a *secret inclination* of heart to this very sin , and secret purposes of heart to keepit , and a *secret fear* , least God should hear his Prayers , which he makes against this sin ; Whether you hate that sin in your heart , which you bewaile with your Tongue , is known onely to your self : and , if indeed you know it your self , it is a good degree of self-knowledge . Thus , as God hath kept you in an invisible manner , and *most* by invisible and secret means , and preserved you from secret and invisible danger that you have been in : If you would live *in some measure answerably to so great a Mercy* , you must have a special care of minding the secret and invisible things in Christianity , and abstain from secret and invisible sins .

DIRECT-



## DIRECTION VI.

**H**Ath God spared you in time of Pestilence; Then be dead unto the World, and to things below: Take heed that you do not returne with too great an eagerness after the Affairs of this world; as if you had not seen such sights, as you have seen, of Death, and the vanity of the World: You are not dead in your Grave; let this Mercy move you to be dead to the World, and sinful Affections: You are living in the World, but, you must be dead to the World. It is to be feared, that there are many will be as eagerly bent after the things of this World, as they were before; notwithstanding the Course that God hath taken by smarting Judgments, to weane them from the World: That will be like unto a Stream stopped and dammed up; when it gets over the Bankes, and the obstruction is removed, runneth down with greater force. God hath put many by their way of Trade, for some Moneths; Now take heed, that through over-much eagerness, to regain what losse you have sustained by the forbearance of your Calling, you do not let out too much of your heart and affections upon these things; nor give them more of your time, than you can well al-

Since you  
live after  
the  
Plague,  
be dead  
to the  
World,

low from the necessary Duties of Gods immediate Worship, and the things that do concerne the state of your Soules in the life to come.

Be dead to the IV Profits,  
Honours,  
Pleasures,  
Wisdom,

S  
S  
S  
S

H

## SECTION II.

To the  
Profits  
of the  
world.

Are cor-  
ruptible.  
Hurtful.

Unprof-  
itable.

I. Should not you be dead to, and take heed of returning, in your love, back again unto the Riches of the World, after such a Judgment as this hath been? To prevent an over-eager pursuit of the Riches and Profits of this World, when (by the removal of this Judgment) you have opportunity of returning to your Callings; consider,

1. The Riches of this world are corruptible riches; they are perishing treasures: Silver and Gold are things corrupting others, and are corruptible in themselves, 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. But, you have an incorruptible Kingdom and Crown before you to strive after, reserved in Heaven for believers, and for those that are so vehemently set for Heaven, that they will take it by force.

2. The riches of this world are unprofitable riches; therefore be not too eager in your pursuit of unprofitable profits: They cannot profit you in time of greatest need. Have not you had the experience of the unprofitableness of riches? that they are unprofitable (1.) For diverting of Judgments

ments, or removing evils that come upon you ; whether *temporal*, as Sickness, Plague, Death ; or *spiritual*, as Hardnes of Heart, Blindnes of Minde, Terrors of Conscience ; none of all these can be remoyed by worldly riches. (2.) For the procuring of good ; whether *temporal*, for the Body, as Health in time of Sickness, or Ease in time of Pain ; or *spiritual*, for the Soul, either Grace, or Comfort, or Glory ; if Conscience be wounded, they cannot heale your Consciences, nor comfort your Hearts.

3. The riches of this world are oftentimes *Hurtful*, hurtful to the owner and possessor of them, Eccles.

5. 13. There is a sore evil which I have seen under the Sun, namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt. Grace and Christ can never hurt you : but, your riches may, by being clogs to your affections in holy duties ; by being snares and temptations to you in your converse in the world ; by increasing your account, when you have not well improved them.

4. The riches of this world are *uncertain* riches, Uncer-  
t. Tim. 6. 17. after you have got them, you may tain, presently lose them : The losf of outward riches may arise,

1. By Men ; by Force and Power ; by fraud and deceit.

2. By Casualty ; your Houses may be consumed with flames of Fire.

3. By Gods secret Curse, Hag. 1. 6. — He that earneth wages, earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes.

5. The riches that Men get in this world, are *Easily va-  
lued*.

*easily valued*: A Mans Estate is easily computed; But there are riches in Christ, which are *unsearchable*: seek and search after more of them, *Ephes. 3.8.*

**Unsatisfying.** 6. When you have got them they will not satisfie your desires, *Eccles. 5.10.*

To the  
Honours  
of the  
World.

II. Should not you be dead to the honours of this World, which will be a bait to many after such a Judgment? Should not you, who are *yet alive* to behold the Graves of some Honourable Persons, now in the dust, call off your heart from seeking after them? Have you not seen, that Death respects not the Honourable more than the Ignoble? the Reverend and Esteemed no more than the Mean and Contemptible? Those that have Honourable Names and Titles, Honourable Friends and Relations, Honourable Callings and Employments, Honourable Preferments and Enjoyments, are *equalized* in the Grave with others: And, have not you seen some fall? and, heard of others in this Judgment, and yet, after all this, set your heart upon the Honours of this world?

To the  
pleasures  
of the  
World.

III. Should not you be dead to the pleasures of this World, which will be snares for others? Should you, after such a Judgment as this, give your self to live a *sensual flesh-pleasing* life? and spend your time in needless delights and recreations? when you have heard so many dying Men complain of the *loss* of time, when they were well, and the

want

want of time when they came to die? Consider what these Pleasures be, that you are so much addicted to; that such sadning sorrowful sights, that you have seen, will not wean you from them: Nay, when Gods smarting Rod upon your own body, by the Plague, will not imbitter your worldly pleasures and delights; but, you will go out of such a dreadful Judgment of God, to your *Gamings and Sports*; to the pleasing of the flesh; in satisfying the lusts and desires thereof, in acts of uncleanness.

Consider these (1.) are *short pleasures*, they are but for a little while; they are passing away while you are at them: But, these *short pleasures* may bring you to *eternal torments* and endless woe, Heb. 11. 25. *Choosing rather to suffer afflictions with the People of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season.* (2.) By giving up your selves unto these Pleasures, you deprive your selves of the Pleasures of Gods House in his Ordinances, which others drink of, Psal. 36. 8. (3.) You deprive your self of the Pleasures of Gods House *above* in Heaven; of the Rivers of Pleasures which are at Gods right hand for evermore, Psal. 16. 11. (4.) These pleasures are more *brutish pleasures*, and do but delight the more brutish, i. e. sensitive part in Man: The rational Soul, *as such*, is not delighted in the pleasures of the Flesh, in eating and drinking, a Horse doth find pleasure in this as much as you; and some unreasonable Creatures herein do excel you. (5.) They are *empty, and unsatisfying pleasures*: they do not fill, content, nor satiate them-

that give themselves most to follow after them.

To the  
wisdom  
of the  
World.

**IV.** Should not you be dead to, and take heed of resting in the wisdom of the World; in the attainment onely of Humane Learning; after you have seen the Learned die as the Ignorant; and the Wise Man as the Fool: Humane Learning is more desirable than Riches and Honours, and the Pleasures of this World; but, yet it is not to be acquiesced in; without the knowldg of God in Christ. *Notions* in Learning will never deliver from the Torments of Hell: many learned sinners have gone to eternal Misery, and their torments there are greater than the torments of the Ignorant, and unlearned: the vanity of the wisdom of this World, compared with the knowledge of Christ, appears, in that

1. It cannot redress the sinfulness of the thoughts, nor help against the vanity of the mind: The wise and learned Heathens became vain in their imaginations, *Rom. 1. 21.*

2. It doth not prevent sinful *elections*, and choise of the will: Men of great knowledge choose the World, and Honours, and Ease, and Preferments before Christ.

3. It doth not remedy a sinful *Conversation*: Many know things to be evil, and yet do them; and so is an aggravation of their sin, and will be of their misery.

4. It doth not season Mens *communications*, nor prevent corrupt Discourses; but makes them more

more witty, and able to scorn Godliness ; jest with Scripture, and deride the Professors of the Gospel : But, the knowledge of Christ, it is (1.) the sweetest knowledge, (2.) It is the surest knowledge ; being by the Revelation of the Spirit of God : (3.) It is saving knowledge : Thus take a true account of all the things ; the best, the most excellent, the most desirable things in this world ; and you will see no reason why you should wholly spend the residue of that time, which God hath lent you from the Grave, in such an eager pursuit of any thing of this life.

## SECTION II.

But, that you may know, whether you ( yet living) are dead to the things of this world, I shall give you this general Character, *viz.*

If you carry your self towards the world, as those that are dead to God, do carry themselves towards God, then are you dead unto the world : and, this general is resolved into these particulars.

1. *Those that are dead to God, they see no real excellency in God and Christ* ; but they see something more in the things of the world : they see more excellency in their Gold and Silver ; in their Profits and Preferments ; in their Pleasures and Delights : so, if you are dead to the world, you do not admire the Choicest and the Chiefest things that are therein ; but, do see more real worth in God and Christ, and one dram of Grace ; then

Signes of  
a Man  
that is  
dead to  
theworld.

in all the *Mines* of the most precious things in Nature: and, in your *practical* judgment do account them but dung and dross in comparison of the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus our Lord.

2. Those that are dead to God, do make choice of the World, and the things thereof, before God: The will, following the *ultimate* comparative, practical dictate of the understanding, in wicked Men, doth choose Earthly things before God and Christ: For, though their *absolute* judgment might be for God, yet the *comparat* judgment (all circumstances considered) is for the world; and their will doth make choice of it accordingly: So, if you are dead to the world, you make choice of God for your *chiefest* good, and greatest happiness. For, though you may, in your *absolute* judgment, look upon the Things of the world, used with moderation, and kept in their proper place, as good; yet, in your *comparative* judgment (all circumstances considered) you do *ultimately* conclude, That God is better in himself and for you, yea, in both respects, and your will doth choose him accordingly.

3. Those that are dead to God, though they may Pray to God, and talk of God, yet they do this as though they did it not: and Pray, as if they Prayed not: God hath their Tongues, but, the world hath their Hearts. So, if you are dead to the world, though you may talk of the world, and Trade in the world, yet you do all this as if you did it not: You buy as if you possessed not; and you use this world as if you used it not: and, though the world

world may have your hands, yet God hath your heart.

4. *Those that are dead to God, they are not troubled at the loss of God, nor rejoice at the tidings how they may have the enjoyment of him;* So if you are dead to the World, you are not chiefly troubled at the loss of these things, nor count it so great matter of joy, if you have them and enjoy them. A man that is dead to God desireth the world, and let who will look after God: So a man dead to the world, desireth God, and let who will look after the World as his portion, and his chiefest happiness, he will not.

5. *A man that is dead towards God, is not restrained from sin by Gods most terrible threatenings;* though God threaten him with eternal death and everlasting damnation, with the loss of heaven and eternal happiness, if he persist in his wickedness, and continue in sin, yet fear of the punishment of loss, not of the punishment of sense, will not awaken him to Conversion and through Reformation. So a man that is dead towards the World, all the threatenings of men, that he shall have inflicted upon him, divers penalties, loss of goods, liberty, life, yet all this is not cogent to bring him in to a course of sin, and to do wickedly.

6. *A man that is dead towards God, is not drawn nor allureed with the precious and most glorious promises of God to do that which is good;* Though God promise him heaven and eternal happiness, the pardon of sin, and his favour, yet all this moves him not to come to Christ, nor forsake his sins:

So

So a man that is dead to the world, all the offers, preferments, enticements of the world to allure him into sin will not prevail, he is dead to these things; and offers and overtures of the greatest things move not a dead man. Thus you may try whether you are dead to the world or no. You live in the world, even after such a devouring Pestilence, you cannot live answerably to this great mercy, except you be dead to the World.



## DIRECTION VII.

since you  
live, after  
this  
Plague,  
be dead  
to sin, and  
be buried  
with  
Christ.

**H**ath God spared you in time of Pestilence, when now be dead to sin, kill your sin, and so-lemnize the funeral of your lusts; because you live after such a judgment, such a mercy doth oblige to the death and burial of sin. You are not buried with others in their graves, but you should be buried with Christ, Rom.6.4. Therefore we are buried with him by Baptism into death, that like as Christ was raised from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. Ver.6. Knowing this that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. In which Scripture are set down these things. viz;

i.The

1. The parts of Sanctification, { Mortification,  
Vivification.
2. The cause of our Sanctification, viz. communion with Christ in his Death, Burial, and Resurrection.
3. The Testimony and Pledge of it, our Baptism.
4. The growth and progress of Mortification; we should aime at the total destruction of the body of sin, by the Crucifying, Destroying, and Burial of sin.

You have seen the *death* of thousands, and you have seen the *Burial* of thousands, to all these add *one more Funeral*, and that is the Funeral of your sins. Do you out-live this Judgment, and shall your sins do so too? God forbid. This would be to live altogether unanswerably to so great a mercy. You *live*, but your sins should be dead in you, and you unto your sins, *Rom. 6.11*. Likewise reckon ye also your selves to be dead indeed unto sin: but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord. Though you live, yet must you be buried.

---

Now Believers are buried in three respects :

Believers  
are bur-  
ied in 3.  
respects.

1. In respect of their *good names*, as they are reproached by the wicked; The *throats* of the wicked are the *Sepulchres*, or burial places of the good names of Gods people; this is part of a Believers sufferings.

2. In respect of *Self-denial*. Believers must be no more taken with the things of this World (so far

rat as to draw them from God;) than a person dead and buried and lying in his grave.

3. In respect of the Mortification of sin, and these two last are our duty; and of this last I would speak a little, following the Metaphor, in which there is some difference, and some agreement in the burial of our sin, and in common burial.

2 Differences between the burial of our friends and our sins.

The difference in these Respects.

*First,* We bury our friends weeping for their death, desirous of their life, wishing, oh that this my Friend had not died; oh that I could have kept him in life: But we must bury our sin rejoicing, as those that are glad of its death; Not weeping because sin is dead, but that it once did live.

*Secondly,* We bury our Friends with hopes that they shall rise again, and live again: But we must bury our sins with hopes they shall never live more; never return to them more.

5 Resemblances.

The resemblance holds in these particulars:

1. The Burial of sin supposeth the death of sin; Never any man yet buried his sins alive: For while sin doth live, it is in the heart as in a Throne, and not as in a Grave.

2. The Burial of sin supposeth the ceasing of the love of sin, that we see not that beauty and comeliness in sin, as we did when it was alive. A man that loves his Relation, while he lived, putteth him

him in his bosome, yet will not do so when he is dead ; a man while he *loves* his sin, will never bury it.

3. The Burial of sin includeth *the removal of it out of our sight, and as much as may be out of our thoughts.* We love not to look upon dead friends, nor many times to think or talk of them, who while they lived were pleasing objects to our eyes, and the delightful matter of our discourse. While *Sarah* lived she was beautiful in *Abraham's* eyes, but when dead, he desired to have her removed out of his sight, *Gen. 23.4.* *I am a stranger and a sojourner with you, give me possession of a burying place with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.* The presence of sin is a trouble to you when it is dead, and you would have it out of your sight ; and this removal of sin, when dead and buried hath these three properties.

*First,* It is a *total removal*, the whole body of sin, and all the members of it are buried ; Death might arise from the disease of some particular part, but burial covers all. He that makes a shew of the burial of sin, and yet keeps any in his heart as his *love and delight*, hath indeed buried no sin : For who doth so bury his friend as to keep any of his members in his house ?

*Secondly,* It is a *voluntary removal* ; when one is dead, we make it matter of our choice to have him buried : Yea, we look upon it as a sore evil and great annoyance to have burial denied to our dead friends : So it is your choice to bury your sins, and the thoughts of not having them buried is a great trouble to you.      *Thirdly,*

*T*hirdly, It is a perpetual removal; we bury our friends so, that we would not have them taken up again and brought into our house: So you bury sin, never to have it brought back to live again in your heart. One that hath buried his sin doth earnestly desire it might be removed out of the sight of God, by free pardon; out of the sight of his own eyes, by the evidence of the pardon; and out of the sight of others, by leading a contrary Conversation.

4. The Burial of sin includes *the rotting of the old man in its grave*, the mouldring of it, and the daily wasting of it, as dead Corps buried in the earth do consume and waste daily. Though a body buried doth not presently totally consume: Many years after the burial, if the grave be opened, you may find the bones and the skull; the reliques of sin in the heart of a Child of God, are but as the bones and the skull, but the body of sin is destroyed.

5. The Burial of sin includes, *the loss of the power and authority that sin had in the heart while it was alive*. Though a man were never so potent while he lived, yet when he is dead and buried, he hath no more power nor jurisdiction. Though thy sin did sit as a Lord, and rule in thy soul while it lived, yet being dead and buried, its dominion ceaseth.

---

Now if you are buried with Christ, these things will be a comfort to you, *viz.*

1. Those that are buried with Christ are most comely

comely in the sight of God ; A man that is naturally dead and buried, is not so with us, but he that is spiritually dead to sin, is beautiful in the eyes of God.

Comfort  
to those  
that are  
buried  
with  
Christ.

2. Those that are buried with Christ have converse and Communion with God ; those that are naturally dead have no more converse with us, but a man hath no Communion with God, till he is buried with Christ.

3. Those that are buried with Christ are past the hurt of death ; As those that are naturally dead have past through all that death can do unto them ; if you are buried with Christ, though you must come under the stroke of death, yet the sting of death is taken out.

4. Those that are buried with Christ shall be raised at the last day, and shall for ever live with God and Christ, and with holy Angels and Saints in the Kingdom of God, Rom.6.8: Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him. Thus if you would live in some measure answerably to Gods mercy in preserving of you from death and the grave, that you are not buried yet with others, you must die to sin, and be buried with Christ.

DIRECT-



## DIRECTION VIII.

since you  
live after  
this  
Plague,  
walk in  
newness  
of life.

**H**ath God spared you in the time of *Plague*, that you yet remain among the Living? If you would improve this mercie, then *Live to God, and walk in newness of Life.* God hath not spared you that you should live to your self, or to the flesh, or that you should walk in your old courses: But your duty is now to live to God, and to lead a new Conversation. God hath brought you to the borders of the grave, and to the very confines of another world, and shaked you over the grave, and hath recovered and restored you, and hath as it were given you a new life, by reprieving you from the gates of death when you were so near unto it, *Rom.6.4.* *That like as Christ was raised from the dead by the glory of the Father, so we should walk in newness of life;* and the equipollent phrases of this new life are,

- { To walk with, before, and after God.
- { To walk after the Spirit, *Rom.8.1.*
- { To serve God in newness of spirit, *Rom.7.6.*
- { To walk as children of light, *Eph.5.8.*
- { To walk in the waies of God, *Psal.119.3.*
- To walk circumspectly, *Eph.5.16.*

That

That you may, being spared from the grave, lead  
a new life, I shall shew you  
The signs or nature of it.  
The excellencies or dignities of it.  
The Impediments and hinderances of it.

## SECT. I.

The nature of, or that which is included in, newness of life, doth not consist in these things.

1. It doth not consist in some new notions, or new speculations, which you had not before, a newness of life doth not partly consist in,

2. It doth not consist in a newness of a bare resolution to lead a new life; this is but in order to it, though, if it be real, it is a good step towards this walking.

3. It doth not consist in a bare performance of some new duties which you did not before; an old course of sin may consist with the external performance of some New Duties, as Praying, Reading, &c.

4. Not in a bare keeping of some new Company ; though this is to be desired, that many would forsake their old wicked Company ; or if God hath taken thy wicked Companions away by death, thou wouldest not make choice of those that be as bad.

5. Nor in *New discoursing of spiritual things*;

A man that was wont to swear, and reproach, and blaspheme the name of God, might now talk of God with others, and yet not lead a new life.

6. Nor in forbearing of many old sins, which before you lived in; you were drunkards before, but not now, I would more were so changed, but yet this comes short of this newness of life; which doth include these things following.

I.  
In what consisteth  
newness  
of life.

To walk in newness of life, supposeth a new saving knowledge, a new sight, and a new judgement of things. No man can lead this new life with his old judgment which was corrupt, judging that good which was evil, and that evil which was good, 1 Pet. 1.14. As obedient children, not fashioning your selves according to the former lusts, in your Ignorance. There must be a new sight and new discoveries of these things:

- 1. Of God, and his Excellency.
- 2. Of Christ, and his Sufficiency.
- 3. Of Sin, and its Deformity.
- 4. Of the World, and its Vanity.
- 5. Of Grace, and its Necessity.
- 6. Of Heaven, and its Felicity.
- 7. Of Hell, and its extremity of Woe.

Till a man hath new eyes, and hath his understanding opened to see the nature of all these things, otherwise than he did before, he will not walk contrary to what he did before; if he see no more of Christ, nor in the Attributes of God, nor in Grace, he will still slight all these and undervalue them; if he have the same admiring apprehen-

apprehensions of the World, and seeth as much beauty in ( deformed ) sin, he will love it still, and delight in it still. There must be new light, and new saving knowledge before there can be a new life.

To walk in newness of life, includes newness of Principle; a man with his old Principle can never lead a new life. A man in old courses may live according to the Dictates of a natural conscience, according to old customs, but he that leads a new life must have a new Principle of love to God, a new Principle of true fear of God; he must have new strength from Christ, a new heart and new affections.

To walk in newness of life, includes the vigorous actings of this new Principle, and living in the exercise of these new graces infused into the heart, in the exercise of new love to God, of new desires after Christ, of new sorrow for his sin, of new hatred to his sin. To walk is to exert a principle of motion into act.

To walk in newness of life, is to have a Conversation filled with new works, and to have all things done according to the Rule of new obedience. His old work was to please the flesh, but his new work is to please God. His old work was chiefly to get riches and encrease therein, his new work is to get grace and more of it. His old work was to obey the commands of sin, his new work is to obey the commands of God.

To walk in newness of life, is to walk according to the new Rule, not according to the practices and examples of wicked men, but according

II. 2

III.

IV. 5

V. 3

to the rule of Gods Word, according to the example of Christ.

4 VI. To walk in newness of life is to live for *new ends*; his end is not now self-interest in the world, nor his own estimation amongst men, nor his preferment in this world; old ends are inconsistent with a new life: But *this mans end* is the glory of God; all the actions of his life are ultimately resolved into this, and all is, in subordination unto this: He trades for this end, that God may be glorified; he prays, and preacheth, he reads and studies, that God may be glorified.

VII. To walk in newness of life includes a *newness of objects*, above which he is conversant; such as keep their old course of life look no higher than worldly objects, the honours, and the pleasures and the profits of this world: But such as are risen with Christ, to walk in newness of life, have proposed to themselves new objects, things that are above; God, and Grace, and Heaven, things that are invisible to the eyes of carnal men: and of these we speak.

VIII. To walk in newness of life, it is to walk as Christ did after he was risen from the dead, i.e. in our measure. Christ did not incumber himself with the things of this world, after his resurrection, he did not converse with the men of this world, neither must we use their company out of choice. Christ after his Resurrection waited for his Ascension into glory: So if we will walk in newness of life, we must have our conversation in heaven, and be continually expecting our dissolution and our translation into glory.

To

To walk in newness of life, is to do all the actions of our life in a *new manner*; to do all religious duties, to pray, and to hear in a new manner. Before he prayed lukewarmly, and with a dull, and hard, and unbelieving heart, but now more fervently, more lively; Though the matter of his duties might be the same, yet the manner is new.

To walk in newness of life, is to be *making progress* in all these, walking is a progressive motion; it is to continue, and to persevere in the waies of holiness: Not to decline nor to go backwards, not to return or walk back again to old wickedness.

X.

## SECT. II.

The excellency and dignity of a new life is very great, and for your greater encouragement to walk therein I shall instance in some of a new life.

1. A new life is a life according to the *New Covenant* which God hath made with fallen man. Men that walk in old sinful courses, continue the Covenant they have made with sin and Satan: But a man that walketh in newness of life, is a man that hath entered into a New Covenant with God, *Ezek. 36.26.* *A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put into you; I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.* *Ver. 27.* *And I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and*

S. 3 ye

*wisdom & Ratiocination*  
ye shall keep my judgments, and do them; And to walk thus in Gods Statutes is to walk in newness of life.

*spiritual life*  
2. A new life it is the most rational life. When the Prodigal left his old waies, and took up a new course, he is said to come to himself, Luk. 15.17. Men act most unreasonably when they act wickedly.

*most sweet & comfortable*  
3. A new life is the sweetest and most comfortable life; There are teniuall, carnal, brutish delights in the waies of sin, but there is much terror and bitterness in a wicked course, alwaies at the end of it. Such as lead a new life, they have experience of the comforts of the Spirit, of the joyes of the Holy Ghost. All these new waies ( so called as opposed to his former waies, else the best way is the oldest way ) are waies of pleasantnes, and all these paths are peace.

*new & Eminent above all others*  
4. A new life it is the noblest life, we then live according to the highest elevation that we are capable of in this life. Nay, it is a life nearest to the life of glory.

*Evidencing & Convincing*  
5. A new life is an evidencing life; it is an evidence of the great and glorious things that are brought to light by the Gospel, all full of delighting comfort. A new life ( taking in all the particulars before set down, shewing the things included in it ) is an evidence,

*Fifthly*, Of our Election; his new life is a fruit of Gods ancient love, Eph.1.4.

*Secondly*, Of a new robe of righteousness put upon us for our justification.

*Thirdly*, Of Parton of old sins.

*Fourthly*, Of our Union with Christ; we could not lead a new life, were we not engrafed into a new stock.

*Fifthly*,

Fifthly, Of the sincerity of our hearts, and the truth of grace.

Sixthly, Of our sure title to heaven, to the new Jerusalem that is above.

6. A new life is an encouraging life ; it will be an encouragement to a man to go to God in his greatest straits ; it will encourage a man with boldness to look death in the face when it comes.

7. It is the most profitable life to our selves and to others ; we shall be giving to others a good example, if we lead new lives, whereby they may be drawn to an holy Imitation. A new heart you may have, and that may profit your self, but a new life will be profitable to others as well as to your self.

8. A new life is the only life that honours God, and that doth credit the Gospel, and the Profession that we make. To live in an old course of swearing, and lying, and Sabbath-breaking, is to dishonour God : but if you walk in newness of life, you will promote the great end for which you live, i.e. the glory of God ; and the excellency of any thing is according to its sutableness and tendency to the attaining of a mans ultimate end, it is a new life that only glorifieth God, therefore a new life is the only excellent life.

9. He that leads a new life hath a new guide to direct him in his holy walk ; the Spirit of God will be your guide to shew you the way that you ought to go : Though (to you) it may be a new way, yet you shall not lose your way, because the Spirit is your guide.

10. He that leads a new life is taken into new relations. God is now his Father, and the Son of

God is now his Lord, Head, Redeemer, Brother and all the people of God are now related to him in the bonds of grace. These things and many more may be said in commendation of the excellency of a new life: which appears to be so in the eyes of carnal men ( who have walked after their old hearts ) when they come to dye, that they then resolve if God would spare them, they would lead a new life.

## SECT. III.

Hindrances  
of  
walking  
in new-  
ness of  
life.

**T**He hinderances of walking in newness of life are many, and very great, that it is not an easie thing for any man to lead this life.

1. The *Old Serpent* is a great enemy to this New life; he hath old stratagems, and old devices and snares to divert them out of this way.

2. The *Old Principle* of corruption remaining in our hearts is a great Impediment to this new life. It is working still in us, to walk in the old waies of pleasures and delights; the Old man within will still strive hard to hinder this New life without.

3. *Old sinful Company* will hinder you in your new manner of life; they will be tempting, and enticing, and perswading you, to come to your old games, and your old delights; It will be hard to live a new life amongst old sinful Companions.

4. *Slavish fear* of men is a great impediment of

of walking in newness of life ; it may be thou mightest displease thy Father , thy Master , the Friend upon whom thou dost much depend , if thou shouldest forsake thy old wicked life , and become a new Creature , and lead a new life , thou wouldest meet with new troubles ; but , fear God , and his Vengeance more if thou walk int hy old course of sin , and keep thyold heart , then be filled with slavish fear of men , if they should deny their old favour , and friend- ship to thee , because thou walkest in newness of life .

5. *Flesh-pleasing* ; and being too much over- powered by the sensitive appetite .

6. *Spiritual sloth* : For , a New Life hath ma- ny new difficult duties .

Thus , if you would improve this Mercy , that God hath spared you ; you must live to God , and walk in newness of life .



## DIRECTION IX.

**H**Ath God spared you in time of so great Contagion ; Then keep upon your heart a constant sense of Gods distinguishing Providence , in his preservation of you . Let not length of time (if God give it you) wear off the greatness of this his Mercy towards you ; if you forget Gods Since you live after this Plague , keep upon your heart a sense of this Mer- goodnes cy .

goodness, you will not walk worthy of it : This was the sin of the People of *Israel*, for whom God did such great things, Psal. 78. 10. They kept not the Covenant of God : and refused to walk in his Law. Vers. 11. And forgot his Works, and his Wonders that he had shewed them. Psal. 106. 21. They forgoe God their Saviour, which had done great things in *Egypt*. God hath done great wonders for you, in preserving of you in the valley of the shadow of death : God hath not given you over unto death ; God hath not laid you in the Grave, where you would soon have been forgotten : do not you lay Gods Mercy, towards you, in the grave of oblivion ; nor bury his mercy (of saving you alive) in forgetfulness : *David* laid a charge upon his Soul, that he should not forget the benefits of the Lord towards him, Psal. 103. 2.

Set down therefore, and Record your danger, what it was ; Such a *Mourneb* in such a *Year* the *Plague* was nigh my dwelling ; it came into my house, it took away so many of my Children and Servants, but God spared me : he took away the Wife, the Husband of my bosome, but God spared me ; yea, it was upon my Body, so many Plague-Sores were running at once, and God delivered me from the Grave, and from the very jaws of death : and, will you forget this while you live ?

---

That you may have, and keep a sense of Gods mercy to you, in preserving of you, consider these few particulars.

i. Consider

1. Consider you had deserved the Plague, and Helpes to death by the Plague, as well as those that have fallen into their Graves thereby (and it may be more too) do not think that those that have died were greater sinners than you, Luke 13.2. And Jesus answered and said unto them, suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things. Vers. 3. I tell you, nay, but except you repent, ye shall all likewise perish. Vers. 4. Or, those eighteen, upon whom the Tower of Siloam fell and slew them; think ye that they were sinners above all Men that dwelt in Jerusalem, Vers. 5. I tell you, nay, but except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish: Do you think, that those, whom the Plague hath slaughtered, that they were greater sinners then all that dwelt in London? Take heed of such conceptions: Or, if many have fallen in this judgment, that were of worser Lives than you; yet, none have fallen that had worser Hearts than you naturally have: Nay, have not your sins been capable of greater aggravations than the sins of many Drunkards, and Swearers, and prophanie Persons, that did never sin against a God that perceone their sins; that did never sin against such love nor after such experiences of the working of Gods Spirit upon their hearts as you have had? Nay, consider, that you are not likely to do God that service, nor bring to God that Glory, that some of them might have done, that are now in their Graves, if God had spared them; and yet God hath lengthened out your life: Oh, what an Obligation should this be to you to remember Gods Mercy, that you had

had Plague-deserving sins, but yet you had not the Plague ! that you have death-deserving-sins, and yet you are not dead !

2. Consider you had a Body as liable to Infection as many others had ; There were such natural causes in your Body, that might have laid you in your Grave, if God had not prevented it : and, did not you suck in the same Aire as others did , yea, as others breathed out, and yet God hath kept you ?

3. Consider you had no better Preservatives , nor Cordials , then many others had, that yet by the Plague are laid silent in the Grave , and are now resting in the dust ; and others, that now are dead, used the same meanes as you did, and it may be more, and better too, and yet God denied his blessing to the use of those meanes that were more probable to prevent Infection then yours were ; by this you may be convinced, that it was the hand of God that hath preserved you : and therefore by this, you should be obliged to remember, and keep upon your heart a sense of Gods mercy towards you.

4. Consider you have been in more visible danger ; and, when you were called, did venture further then many others did : some were more reserved

served, and kept from Company more than you have done ; being called to Duty, where Visited Persons have been, as to help them that were sick of this Distemper, &c. and yet some that lived more retiredly, and kept themselves more close, were Visited, and are dead, and yet you have escaped , this is the finger of Divine Providence , and will you let the sense of this weare off from your heart ?

---

5. Consider that *you have been more weakly, and more infirme of Body* then many of them that the Plague hath removed : Many that were more likely to out-live you, are cut down before you : Many that were strong, and of healthful constitutions, are laid in the Dust ; while you, ( that have been waiting for your dissolution many Moneths, or Years, because of the infirmity of your Body, and the frequent distempers that have been upon you) are preserved.

---

6. Consider how great a Mercy your preservation is, *not only to your self, but to those to whom you are related* ; You have many little Children, that are not able to help themselves, nor to provide for themselves ; that in all likelihood would have been exposed to hardships and to want , if God had taken you from them : They are sharers in this Mercy of your Preservation ; and , the more are concerned in it, the greater the Mercy is ; and, the deeper and more lasting sense it should

should make upon your heart: The thoughts of your Children did increase your feares and trouble, when you were in danger; and, should not the consideration of this, advance the greatness of the Mercy, of being continued to them.



## DIRECTION X.

If you have few-  
er objects of love  
Hath God spared you in time of Pestilence;  
when he hath taken away many of your own Relations, then, the fewer objects you left you, have for your love now, the stronger let your love love God towards God then it was before: In stead of musing against God; that you have lost those the more whom you did love; the greater let your love be to God, since you have not so many for to love. Love laid out upon many objects, is the weaker; but, love united, and spent upon one object, is the stronger: As those, that have but one only Son, love that more, then those that have more do love any; because their love is divided amongst them all: It may be God had too little of your love, and it was in offence, and grieve unto your God, that the Creature should have that love which was due unto himself; and therefore he hath cut off the Streames, that you may get nearer to the Fountain. Thy Relation had more of thy

thy affection then came unto his share ; and therefore, in stead of Murmuring, be more in loving of thy God ; and this will be to live answerably to Gods Correcting, and Afflicting of thee, in the loss of thy Relation, and to his Mercy in sparing of thy self : And, look what Relation it is that is taken from thee, while thou survivest ; and get clearer evidences that God will be in stead of that Relation to thee, and be better to thee than that was : Hast thou thy Husband removed by this Contagious Disease, now make out more to God, that he would be an Husband to thee ? Hast thou lost thy Children, or thy onely Son ; see more diligently, that God hath bestowed his onely Son upon thee, and this will much satisfie, and quiet thy heart ? Hath God done thee any wrong, if he hath taken thy onely Son from thee, and hath given his onely Son to thee. Thus, since you did survive others that are taken from you, improve your Affliction, and your Mercy, in being advantaged in Spirituals ; and, this will be to live in some measure, answerably to Gods dealing with you.



## DIRECTION XI.

Hath God spared thee in time of Plague, then see what it was that thy Conscience did most accuse thee, or commend thee for, when the Plague was nigh thy dwelling, or thou wast in fear

Since you live, remember what were the actings of conscience in time of danger, and live accordingly.

fear and danger, and order thy life accordingly : What sin was it that thy Conscience did reproach thee for, in a time of danger, and in feares of death ? whether of omission or commission ; publick or secret ; of what nature soever it was : and let it be the design of thy heart, in the course of thy life, to mortifie that sin, and keep it under ; that thou carefully avoid the occasions thereof : that, when death shall certainly come, and conscience shall have no more occasion, or just ground to reproach thee, thou mayest see, that God in mercy did prolong thy dayes, till thou hadst got the victory over, and the pardon, and the evidence of the pardon of that sin. What was it in thy feares, and when thou wast in expectation of death, that Conscience did approve in thee ? it did then approve thy diligence in thy Family, go on in this still ; it did approve of thy strickt and holy walking with God, go on in that which was good, and thy rightly inlighned Conscience did commend in thee ; and, this will be to live in some measure answerably to so great a mercy, as is Gods preserving of you in a time of such a waighting Plague.

DIRECT-



## DIRECTION XII.

**H**Ath God spared you in such a time of so great Mortality and Contagion, then learn to trust your self, and all your Affairs with God for the time to come: You have lived in time of danger, and have been in hazard of your life, and yet God hath preserved and kept you: God hath called some to abide in the City, because they could not removē their habitation without neglect of duty; for, where our duty lies and where our work is, that God calleth us unto; there we may trut̄ God, though our danger be never so great; because, while we are in our duty, we are in our way, and God hath promised to keep us in all our wayes in time of Plague, *Psal. 91.11.* Many had opportunity of retiring into the Country, without neglect of duty, without running away from duty (those that went from their duty and work, which God expected they shoulde there have done, have cause to be humbled for their slavish feares of death, and great distrust in God) and, the use of meāes, for preservation, is not inconsistent with trusting in God, but is supposed and included in it, else it is not trusting in God, but presumption; but many were obliged to abide upon the place, and God hath preserved you amongst them: Oh, what an obligation and encouragement

ment is this for you, for the time to come, to put your trust in God, in the use of meanes, in a way of duty ; and, the more you are able to committ your self to God in future dangers , the more you do improve this Providence of God in preserving of you.

But, because we need all helps and supports for putting our trust in God, I shall lay down some considerations to help you more and more to trust in God ; premising first the nature of it, that you may perceive what it is, that you are exhorted to , when perswaded to trust in God.

Description of trust.

Trusting in God is a special fruit of faith and hope, whereby the soul looking upon God in Christ, through a Promise, is in some good measure freed from fretting feares, and cutting cares, about the removing or preventing of some evil, or the enjoying or procuring of that which is good.

1. It is a fruit of *faith*; for therefore a Man trusteth in God, because he believeth, and is perswaded of the truth of what God saith, and believeth the performance of his promise, and so it is called *fiducia fidei*.

2. It is a fruit of *hope*; for therefore I trust in God, because I hope it shall be with me according to his Word : If I had no hope of this, I could not trust in God , and so it is called *fiducia spei*.

3. This trust hath God in Christ, through a Promise, for its object ; We trust in God,through Christ, eying the Promise : For, the Promise of God,

God, is the foundation of our trust in God, and the Promise of God draws forth the hearts of his People to trust in him, Psal. 119. 42. — *I trust in thy Word.*

4. The effect of this trusting in God is the quietation of the heart, and a freeing of the Soul (proportionably to the degree of his trust) from fretting feares, and cutting cares about good and evil, to be avoided or procured, Psal. 56. 3. *What time I am afraid I will trust in thee.* Vers. 4. *In God will I praise his Word; in God I have put my trust, I will not fear what Flesh can do unto me.*

The Arguments for the moving you to trust in God, for the future, are such as these:

1. Will not you trust in God after such rich and full experience that you have had of *God staking care for you?* Hath God cared for your life, and will not you trust him for Food and Raiment? experience is a great support for confidence in God, 2 Cor. 1. 10. *Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver, in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us.* When David had had experience of Gods delivering him from the Lion and the Bear, he trusted in God to deliver him from the hands of the uncircumcised *Philistine*, 1 Sam. 17. 37. When thou hast been in danger, God hath kept thee; and when thou hast been in sickness, God hath restored thee: and, if it be good for thee, he will do so again.

8 Argu-  
ments to  
trust in  
God,

2. Will not you trust in God that is *Allsufficient and Allmighty*, able to deliver you from any

T 2 evil,

evil, able to bestow upon you any thing that is good? He can remove your feares, and he can fill your desires: According to your perswasions of a Mans ability to help you (*ceteris paribus*) will your trust be in him, 2 Cor. 1. 9. *For we had the sentence of death in our selves, that we should not trust in our selves, but in God which raiseth the dead.* That God that can raise the dead, may be trusted in any case or condition: *You have found him able.*

3. Will not you trust in God, that is *so willing* to do you good? you may acknowledge Gods all-sufficiency to be a support for your trutling in him, but, the doubts that you find in your Soul, whether God be *willing* to do you good, is a cause of your ( too frequent ) distrust in him: You must believe that God is a God of mercy, and ready to do for his People, whatsoever he feeth conduceh to his glory and their good: and, you may know his willingness by his promises, which are various, according to the condition that you are, or may be in: *You have found him willing*, and yet will you not trust him?

4. Will not you trust in a God, that is *faithfull* in all he saith? He declares his willingness to do you good, to supply your wants, to preserve you in dangers, by his promise: for, a *Promise of God* is a declaration of his will, for the bestowing of some good thing upon his People through Christ, and his will and purpose he will never change, and his Promise he will not suffer to faile: Will you trust a Man that is faithful to his word, and not God? especially after you have found him faithful in performing promise unto you.

5. Will

5. Will not you trust in God that is infinite in Wisdom, and knowes how to order all your affaires? when your condition is altogether intricate, and you know not how to winde your self out of difficulties, then your wise God can do it, 2 Pet. 2.9. *The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptation.* — And, will you not trust a God that is able and willing, and faithful and wise? especially after you have experienced all these in God, in the late dangers and feares of death that you have been in? or, shall these qualifications of power, willingness, faithfulness, and wisdom in Men(in their measure) be a ground of your putting civill trust in them; and, shall not all these, that be in God without measure, be a ground of your putting Religious trust in him?

6. Will not you put your trust in God, since it is his due, it belongs to him of right? it is a part of your Spiritual Homage which you owe to God: Religious trust doth so belong to God, that it will be Idolatry to place it in any thing besides, *Psal. 115. 7,8,9,10,11.* It doth so properly and solely belong to God, that it is a *Periphrasis* of God to be the confidence of all the ends of the earth, *Psal. 65. 5.* Give to God the things of God, and give to the Creatures no more than belongs unto them: You have nothing else to trust to, you must not place Religious trust in men; not in great Men and Nobles, *Psal. 118. 8,9.* nor in Riches, *1 Tim. 6. 17.* not in Horses and Chariots, *Psal. 207.* not in your own Righteousness and Religious duties, *Ezek. 33. 13.*

7. Will not you trust in God who is so nearly

T 3 related

related to you? Men are apt to trust too much in their earthly Friends and Relations: We put civil trust and confidence in our neer Relations, because of the affection that they bear unto us: Thus Children trust to their Parents, and Wives in their Husbands, and one Friend in another; God is your Father, your Husband, and your Friend, and yet will you not put your trust in him?

8. Will not you put your trust in God for smaller things, since you trust him for the greatest? you trust in God to deliver you from the torments of Hell; and, will not you trust him to deliver you from farr lesser evils? you trust in him for Pardon, and for eternal life; and, will you not trust in him for smaller matters? Will you trust him with your Soul, and not with your Body? for Eternal Life, and, not for Temporal? would you trust a Man for thousands, and not for Pence? especially, when the Providence of God extends to the smallest concernments of his children, even to an hair of their heads, Mat. 10. 30.

When must we put our trust in God? In general I answer; At all times, Psal. 62. 8. *Trust in him at all times, ye People; pour out your hearts before him: God is a refuge for us.* In Particular, trust in God,

Six spe-  
cial times 1. In time of Sickness and Affliction upon to trust in your Body, Job 13. 15. *Though he slay me, yet God. will I trust in him.*

2. In

2. In time of outward Wants; in the losse of all things, *1 Sam. 30.3, to 7. Hag. 3.17.*
3. In time of Desertion; when you have not the smiles of his Face, *Isa. 50. 10.*
4. At the hour of death commit your Soules to him; trust him with your Soul, *Psal. 31. 5,6.*
5. In times of greatest inconstancy, *Psal. 46. 1, 2, 3.*
6. In times of Evil Tidings, *Psal. 112.7.* He shall not be afraid of evil tidings, his heart is fixed, trusting in the Lord. Thus, if you trust God more because of the experience you have had in Gods keeping of you, you do, in this, improve this Mercy.



### DIRECTION XIII.

**H**Ath God spared you in time of so great Mortality; Then give thanks to God, and the Praises that are due unto him for so great Preservation: Every Person should be very thankful unto God, that hath kept him alive; and every Family should sound forth his Praises: You spent time extraordinary, in seeking God by Prayer, in your Closets, in your Family, that he would preserve you; and, hath God done so, in answer to your Prayers? and, will you not spend some time extraordinary in,

and with your own Family in thankful acknowledgments of Gods love unto you, and his care over you? Oh set some time apart, every Family whom God hath preserved, or so many that are left in every Family, in solemn praises of God for his *signal* preservation vouchsafed unto you. In the time of your trouble, you called upon God, he hath delivered you, and now you should glorifie him, *Psal. 50. 15.* and God is glorified by you when you offer praises to him; *Ver. 23.*

In the pressing you to the practice of this Direction, I shall do three things:

1. How, or with what, must those that are preserved from death in time of Plague give thanks to God, or glorifie God for this mercy?

2. With what Arguments should the people of God that are spared press themselves to give praises to God?

3. What course must such take to get a thankful heart for so great a mercy?

### SECT. I.

3 Wayes  
you must  
Praise  
God with  
your  
Tongue.

**H**ow, or with what, must those that are preserved give thanks to God?

This must be done three waies:

1. You must praise God with your *tongues*: Your lips must shew forth his praises, *Psal. 51. 15.* Your tongue must sing aloud of Gods righteousness and mercy. For this end God hath preserved you, *Psal. 30. 11.* *Thou hast turned for me my mourning*

mourning into dancing : thou hast put off my sack-cloath, and girded me with gladness. Ver. 12. To the end that my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent : O Lord my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever. By [glory] David means his tongue : The Tongue is the glory of a man, it being his privilege above all Creatures, with the tongue to form articulate words, having distinction of sound, for the communicating of the conceptions of his mind unto others. Thus we should praise God by speaking of his excellencies and perfections of his nature, of his works and waies, of his dealings with us, of the danger he hath delivered us from, of the good he hath given to us, of the salvation he hath wrought for us.

2. You must praise God with your heart as Heart. well as with your tongue ; for as prayer for mercy with the tongue, without the heart will not be profitable to us, so praises with the tongue for mercy received, without the heart, will not be acceptable unto God. To praise God with the heart, is the very heart of our praises. Thus David, that before called upon his tongue to bless God, doth also elsewhere call upon his soul to do it, Psal. 103. 1. Bless the Lord O my soul, and all that is within me, bless his holy name. God blesseth us, by giving good things unto us, Eph. 1. 3. We bless God, when we do thankfully acknowledge the good things we receive from God. You must then stir up your soul, and all that is within you unto this great work of praise for so great Preservation.

3. You must praise God in your lives, and by your Life.

your works and conversations; You must not only *speak* Gods praises, but you must *live* to his praise; you must do it with *life*, and in and by your life. *Life* is the mercy I call upon you to praise God for, and you must do it by your life. You may praise God with your lips, and not with your hearts, but if you do indeed praise God with your heart, you will also do it by your life. If you will give thanks indeed, you must live thanks. The best *thanks-giving* is *thanks-doing*. Thus if you would be thankful for the life of your children, shew it by your religious care in their holy Education; That God might not say of you, I spared such a mans Children in time of Plague, and afterwards he brought them up to dishonour me, and to sin against me; if you would be thankful for your own life, then lay it out in holy walking with God.

## SECT. II.

12 Argu-  
ments to  
thankful-  
ness for  
life.

**V**Vith what Arguments should the people of God urge their own hearts thus in tongue, in heart and life, to praise and gloriifie God for his preserving of them? Work your heart hereunto with these following Arguments. Consider,

1. Should not you thus praise God for your preservation from danger by the Plague, *Who did make this one of your Arguments to prevail with God by prayer in time of danger to preserve you?* Did not you reason thus with God in time of sickness?

*Lord*

Lord lengthen out the life of thy servant, O Lord *Psal. 6.4,*  
deliver my soul, O save me for thy mercies sake, for <sup>5.</sup>  
in death there is no remembrance of thee; in the grave  
who shall give thee thanks? What profit is there in *Psal. 30.9.*  
my blood, when I go down into the pit? Shall the dust  
praise thee? Shall it declare thy truth? The grave *Isa. 38.18,*  
cannot praise thee, death cannot celebrate thee: They *19.*  
that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.  
The living, the living he shall praise thee. Were  
not these your pleadings at the throne of grace?  
And did not you promise to God, and purpose  
in your heart, that if God would spare you, you  
would celebrate his praises? And shall not there  
be a correspondence betwixt your actions when  
you were in fears, and your actions, when your  
great danger ( by the Plague ) is over?

2. Should not you thus praise God for your  
preservation, Who have such examples for your  
practice, recorded in the Scripture. When Hezekiah  
had been sick and was recovered he sang forth  
the praises of the Lord, *Isa. 38.19,20.* When  
*David* had been in danger of death and was de-  
livered, he deliberates with himself what he  
should return and render to the Lord, *Psal. 116.*  
*12,13 &c.* What shall I render to the Lord, for all  
his benefits towards me? I will take the cup of Sal-  
vation, and will call upon the name of the Lord.  
Ver. 17. I will offer unto thee the sacrifice of thanks-  
giving — For your imitation consider Davids  
practice, ( 1. ) He propounds a case of consci-  
ence. Since I was brought low and the Lord  
hath helped me; since the sorrows of death have  
compassed me about, and God hath delivered me,  
what

what shall I render? What must I do? What return must I make? And he presseth himself to this by four forcible Arguments, in these words, for all his benefits towards me. He considered,

*First, Benefits received.* Kindnesses call for acknowledgments; favours are obliging. We must give thanks in, and for afflictions, much more when we are delivered. I deserved judgments, but benefits have been my receipt.

*Secondly,* The Author of them, [His] benefits; The kindnesses of men should not be forgotten, much less the benefits of God. Your life is a benefit, and God is the Author of it.

*Thirdly,* The Number of them; [All] his benefits; they were many, not a few. Three things are innumerable:

{Gods mercies to us,  
Our sins against God,  
The evils that good men suffer, } Psal. 40.5,12.

*Fourthly,* The Person to whom they were given: For all his benefits to [me.] Hath God indeed given such mercy to me? Hath God continued life to me, so vile, so unworthy, Oh what shall I render? (2.) He resolves this case propounded; *I will take the Cup of salvation; I will offer the sacrifice of praise.* God hath taken from you (for the present) the Cup of death, which was to

Mat. 20. so many a Cup of trembling; he hath removed your  
22, 23. Cup of affliction, and instead thereof hath given  
Jer. 16. 7. you a Cup of Consolation, and a cup running over  
Psal. 16.5. with variety of mercies, and will not you take  
the Cup of Salvation, and offer the Sacrifice of  
praise?

praise? Do you see *David* (in the like case) so diligent and inquisitive what to render, and so peremptory and resolute, to offer praise to God, and will not you go and do likewise?

3. *Is not this the noblest work you can engage in, to praise God, and to celebrate with thankfulness the greatness of his mercy and goodness?* It is the work of Angels to be praising God; and when you take your flight into heaven, and are perfectly removed from sin, sorrow, suffering, temptation, wants, you shall do nothing else but love, and praise, and admire God? And will you not in the mean while accustome your self to that work on earth, which shall be your imployment in heaven? And will you not take occasion hereunto, by so great a mercy as God at such a time as this hath vouchsafed you?

4. *Is not God most worthy of your highest and your heartiest praises?* You were not worthy of Gods mercies, you were not worthy of life, but God is worthy of the best of your praises, were they as perfect as the *Hallelujahs* of the Saints in heaven. God indeed is above all praise, *Neh.9.5.* But yet he is pleased with his peoples praising of him.

5. *Will you praise the efficacy of your Antidotes, and the skill of your able Physician,* by whose help you have been (under God) preserved: And will you not be much more in praising of God, for your safety, when without his blessing all had been ineffectual? Will you praise the Instrument and means, and say, I had an *able Doctor*, and not the principal cause of your preservation, and say, I had a *good God*.

6. Will

6. Will not you praise God for his mercy towards you, no, not for your life, *when this is all that God requireth at your hands*, that you should be thankful for your life, and thankfully improve it for his glory? You cannot make a *requital*, but God expecteth some *return*; you cannot make a *retaliation*, but God looketh for some *retribution*: And will not you think an alms ill bestowed upon that beggar, that will not give you thanks? And will not life be continued to the aggravation of your sin, if you are not thankful for it?

7. Is not this a duty that will well become you? A Christian doth then act most like a Christian when he is praising God, *in tongue, in heart, and life*, Psal. 33.1,2. and 147.1. *Praise is comely for the upright.* Three things are very comely, To weep as a Sinner, to walk as a Saint, to rejoice as a Son.

8. Will not you give to God the glory of his preserving providence, *when if you do not, (that are Gods people) none else will?* The wicked that are spared, they *will not*, they *cannot* praise God; they will dishonour him, they will speak to Gods dishonour, and act to Gods dishonour, so that if you do not praise God for his sparing so many alive, none else will: And shall God be without all thankful acknowledgments of his remembrance mercy, in the midst of judgment? God forbid: That amongst all the thousands that are spared, there should be none found, making some thankful return to God. This number will be but small; amongst the *Ten Lepers* that were cleansed there was but one found thankful. If you would

would not have God to lose the glory of his providence, then *you* must be the men that must honour him for it. Many wicked men were not found *praying* to be preserved, much less will they be found *praising*, when they are preserved.

9. *Have you more cause to bless God for life than others have*, and yet will not you do it? Your life is more sweet and comfortable to you, than the lives of wicked men are, or can be, forasmuch as you have those comforts with life, and that Communion with God in life, that wicked men have not: They live only a natural life, and have only the sweetness of natural life, but you with this life have also the comforts of an higher life, and yet will not you bless God for it? They are delivered from the Grave for a while, but not from the wrath of God *too*; from the Grave, but not from the danger of hell *too*, but so are you: And have you so much cause to bless God for life, and will you want an heart to bless him?

10. *Is this the most effectual way to have life continued to you, and yet will not you do it?* To have life continued will be, to be thankful for it; else God ( finding you unthankful ) when the Plague is over, might commission death by some other distemper, to take that from you, which you would not be thankful for.

11. *Is not life the sweetest of all earthly mercies, and more to be prized, and yet will not you be thankful to God for it that hath so signally continued it unto you?* Skin for skin, and all that a man hath he

he will give for his life : And yet will not you give thanks to God for life ? What earthly thing will you be thankful for, and what mercy upon earth will you make returns to God for, if not for life ?

12. Do you finde unthankful Men placed amongst the greatest rank of sinners, and yet will you be unthankful ? Unthankful Persons are numbered among Blasphemers, Covetous, Disobedient to Parents, such as are without Natural affection ; false Accusers, Despilers of those that are good , &c. 2 Tim. 3. 2, 3, 4. and, will you yet be unthankful, and that for your Life ? Thus, by these considerations you should pres your heart to give Praises to God for this so great Preservation.

### SECTION III.

6 Helps  
to thank-  
fulness for  
life.

III. **V**HAT is the course that those that remain, after this Judgment, should take, to be thankful to God, and to render Praises to him for the Preservation of themselves, and those of their Relations continued to them ?

Take these Rules.

1. If you would render Thankes to God in Tongue, in Heart and Life, for this Mercy, then get a right judgment of the worth and greatness of the Mercy, that you, and some of yours are continued after this Visitation. Those that do not prize a Mercy, will never be thankful for it : What a Mercy is life to you, that are not yet

yet assured of the love of God? What a Mercy is life to you, that are not yet certain of the Salvation of your Soules? or, if you are sure of Heaven, yet is life to you a great Mercy; that you have time to do the Works that God hath appointed you to do. Consider also what a Mercy it is to have your Children continued, that you may yet Instruct them, and Pray for them; that you may see Christ formed in them before you or they do die.

2. If you would be thankful for life, and have an heart to render Praises to the Lord, for your own, and your Relations; consider, how uncomfortable your Life had been, had God continued you, and taken away your neareſt Relations; and, how uncomfortable your Life would have been, had God continued them onely, and taken you away from them: You may consider while you live, the Discomforts of your Relations, and the sorrow of their hearts, if God had removed you by death; What an uncomfortable Widow would your Wfe ( now ) have been? what uncomfortable Orphans would your Children [ now ] have been! You have enough before you, and amongst you, that are sad Instances of this: O, consider this, and it will be a meanes to make you thankful, and to give to God the Glory of your Preservation.

3. Retain in your memory the greatness of this Mercy, when you have apprehended how great it is; a forgetfull person will be an unthankful person: When David would have his Soul to bless God for his Mercy, he layes a charge upon him-

self not to forget the Benefits he had received,  
*Psal. 103. 2. Bless the Lord, oh my Soul, and  
forget not all his benefits:* Record Gods Mercy  
to you herein, and get it imprinted on the Table  
of your heart: forgetfulness is a great hind-  
rance to every duty; as, some Men forget their  
sins, and they will not be humbled for them:  
Some Men forget Gods Mercies, and they will  
not be thankful for them: some forget both, and  
are neither penitent nor thankful. So, to remem-  
ber some things, and forget others, is very inju-  
rious to Mens Soules; as, Some remember Gods  
Mercy, and forget their sins: and these presume:  
Some remember their sins, and forget Gods  
Mercy: and these despaire. But, it is best to  
remember both our sins and Gods Mercy: the  
one will make us humble, and the other thank-  
full.

4. Let the Relations that God hath continued  
unto you, have a roome in your heart and affection,  
according to the measure that God commands:  
He that hath Children spared, and hath not satis-  
able affections for them, will not, cannot be  
thankful unto God for the continuance of their  
lives, and so Husbands and Wives: but, then  
you must love them, and your own life, but ac-  
cording to the measure that God allowes: For,  
to love any of these, your Relations, or your Life  
immoderately, will not be to be thankful for  
them, but to abuse them, and make Idols of  
them: Let your own Life and your Relations  
have their allowance of your love; but no  
more.

5. Pray

5. Pray to God for a Praising Thankful heart for this Mercy. God gives us all our Mercies, and God must give us a Thankful heart for these Mercies, else we cannot give to God the glory of them: When you were in your danger you were afraid, least God should deny you life, when you Prayed unto him for it: but, are you as afraid, least you should not have an heart thankfully to improve it, when he hath granted it unto you? You Prayed for life, now Pray to God to make you thankful, and thankfully to improve it:

6. Labour to keep your Graces lively and vigorous: To Praise God is a lively Work, and a dull heart cannot do it: You must love God for his Mercy, if you would Praise him for his Mercy: You must delight in God, if you would Praise him: the more lively your graces are, the more sweet and comfortable your Life will be; and, the more comfort you have in life, the more your heart will be engag'd to give God the glory of it: and so shall you be found amongst those few that do endeavour to live in some measure answerably to so great a Mercy, as Preservation from the grave, in a time of Plague.

F I N I S.

100

101

102

103

104

105

106

107

108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118

119

120

121

122

123

124

125

126

127

128

129

130

131

132

133

134

135

136

137

138

139

140

141

142

143

144

145

146

147

148

149

150

151

152

153

154

155

156

157

158

159

160

161

162

163

164

165

166

167

168

169

170

171

172

173

174

175

176

177

178

179

180

181

182

183

184

185

186

187

188

189

190

191

192

193

194

195

196

197

198

199

200

201

202

203

204

205

206

207

208

209

210

211

212

213

214

215

216

217

218

219

220

221

222

223

224

225

226

227

228

229

230

231

232

233

234

235

236

237

238

239

240

241

242

243

244

245

246

247

248

249

250

251

252

253

254

255

256

257

258

259

260

261

262

263

264

265

266

267

268

269

270

271

272

273

274

275

276

277

278

279

280

281

282

283

284

285

286

287

288

289

290

291

292

293

294

295

296

297

298

299

300

301

302

303

304

305

306

307

308

309

310

311

312

313

314

315

316

317

318

319

320

321

322

323

324

325

326

327

328

329

330

331

332

333

334

335

336

337

338

339

340

341

342

343

344

345

346

347

348

349

350

351

352

353

354

355

356

357

358

359

360

361

362

363

364

365

366

367

368

369

370

371

372

373

374

375

376

377

378

379

380

381

382

383

384

385

386

387

388

389

390

391

392

393

394

395

396

397

398

399

400

401

402

403

404

405

406

407

408

409

410

411

412

413

414

415

416

417

418

419

420

421

422

423

424

425

426

427

428

429

430

431

432

433

434

435

436

437

438

439

440

441

442

443

444

445

446

447

448

449

450

451

452

453

454

455

456

457

458

459

460

461

462

463

464

465

466

467

468

469

470

471

472

473

474

475

476

477

478

479

480

481

482

483

484

485

486

487

488

489

490

491

492

493

494

495

496

497

498

499

500

501

502

503

504

505

506

507

508

509

510

511

512

513

514

515

516

517

518

519

520

521

522

523

524

525

526

527

528

529

530

531

532

533

534

535

536

537

538

539

540

541

542

543

544

545

546

547

548

549

550

551

552

553

554

555

556

557

558

559

560

561

562

563

564

565

566

567

568

569

570

571

572

573

574

575

576

577

578

579

580

581

582

583

584

585

586

587

588

589

590

591

592

593

594

595

596

597

598

599

600

601

602

603

604

605

606

607

608

609

610

611

612

613

614

615

616

617

618

619

620

621

622

623

624

625

626

627

628

629

630

631

632

633

634

635

636

637

638

639

640

641

642

643

644

645

646

647

648

649

650

651

652

653

654

655

656

657

658

659

660

661

662

663

664

665

666

667

668

669

660

661

662

663

664

665

666

667

668

669

670

671

672

673

674

675

676

677

678

679

680

681

682

683

684

685

686

687

688

689

690

691

692

693

694

695

696

697

698

699

700

701

702

703

704

705

706

707

708

709

710

711

712

713

714

715

716

717

718

719

720

721

722

723

724

725

726

727

728

729

720

721

722

723

724

725

726

727

728

729

730

731

732

733

734

735

736

737

738

739

730

731

732

733

734

735

736

737

738

739

740

741

742

743

744

745

746

747

748

749

740

741

742

743

744

745

746

747

748

749

750

751

752

753

754

755

756

757

758

759

750

751

752

753

754

755

756

757

758

759

760

761

762

763

764

765

766

767

768

769

760

761

762

763

764

765

766

767

768

769

770

771

772

773

774

775

776

777

778

779

770

771

772

773

774

775

776

777

778

779

780

781

782

783

784

785

786

787

788

789

780

781

782

783

784

785

786

787

788

789

790

791

792

793

794

795

796

797

798

799

790

791

792

793

794

795

796

797

798

799

800

801

802

803

804

805

806

807

808

809

800

801

802

803

804

805

806

807

808

809

810

811

812

813

814

815

816

817

818

819

810

811

812

813

814

815

816

817

818

819

820

821

822

823

824

825

826

827

828

829

820

821

822

823

824

825

826

827

828

829

830

831

832

833

834

835

836

837

838

839

830

831

832

833

834

835

836

837

838

839

840

841

842

843

844

845

846

847

848

849

840

841

842

843

844

845

846

847

848

849

850

851

852

853

854

855

856

857

858

859

850

851

852

853

854

855

856

857

858

859

860

861

862

863

864

865

866

867

868

869

860

861

862

863

864

865

866

867

868

869

870

871

872

873

874

875

876

877

878

879

870

871

872

873

874

875

876

877

878

879

880

881

882

883

884

885

886

887

888

889

880

881

882

883

884

885

886

887

888

889

890

891

892

893

894

895

896

897

898

899

890

891

892

893

894

895

896

897

898

899

900

901

902

903

904

905

906

907

908

909

900

901

902

903

904

905

906

907

908

909

910

911

912

913

914

915

916

917

918

919

910

911

912

913

914

915

916

917

918

919

920

921

922

923

924

925

926

927

928

929

920

921

922

923

924

925

926

927

928

929

930

931

932

933

934

935

936

937

938

939

930

931

932

933

934

935

936

937

938

939

940

941

942

943

944

945

946

947

948

949

940

941

942

943

944

945

946

947

948

949

950

951

952

953

954

955

956

957

958

959

950

951

952

953

954

955

956

957

958

959

960

961

962

963

964

965

966

967

968

969

960

961

962

963

964

965

966

967

968

969

970

971

972

973

974

975

976

977

978

979

970

971

972

973

974

975

976

977

978

979

980

981

982

983

984

985

986

987

988

989

980

981

982

983

984

985

986

987

988

989

990

991

992

993

994

995

996

997

998

999

990

991

992

993

994

995

996

997

998

999

1000

